The Book of True Life

Teachings of the Divine Master

Volume IX

Lessons 242–276

Book Service for Life

The 12-volume work *Libro de la Vida Verdadera* (Book of True Life) is a legacy to all of humanity and is registered with the
“Dirección General del Derecho de Autor de la Secretaría de Educación Pública” in Mexico City under numbers 26002, 20111, and 83848.

For more information about the original Spanish edition:
Asociación de Estudios Espirituales Vida Verdadera, A.C.
P.O. Box 888, Mexico City, D.F., ZIP Code 06000

Responsible for the German translation, the foreword to the German edition, the explanations, footnotes, notes, and references regarding the work:
Walter Maier and Traugott Göltenboth.

As of January 2017

Editing (new spelling and layout):
Buchdienst zum Leben
Manfred Bäse
Kirchweg 5
D-88521 Ertingen

Phone: +49 (0) 7371 929 66 42
Email: manfredbaese@gmx.de

This version of ***The Book of True Life*** is being translated into many other languages using DeepL Translator.

These are the authentic, original writings translated by Gotthold Göltenboth and published by Reichl Verlag, which are protected by copyright. They must be preserved in their original purity and may not be altered. To do so would be a sin and would result in divine judgment.

Words of the Lord to Anna Maria Hosta:
March 25, 2017
Jesus says to her: *"Seal Epochs"* …
… and says:
"Make use of this. I have chosen you today to receive My teachings and to pass them on to people."

Anna Maria Hosta is responsible for this initiative on behalf of the Lord, Jesus Christ, our God, the owner of these writings.
(Email:hoanna64@yahoo.com)

DeepL - Download link: www.DeepL.com/Translator (Business Version)

DeepL currently translates into over 100 languages and can be downloaded to your desktop. An internet connection is required for translation.

Contents

The Book of True Life 1
Foreword 6
Introduction 8
Instruction 242 12
Instruction 243 20
Instruction 244 29
Instruction 245 37
Instruction 246 46
Instruction 247 55
Instruction 248 64
Instruction 249 74
Instruction 250 83
Instruction 251 93
Instruction 252 101
Instruction 253 109
Instruction 254 118
Instruction 255 127
Instruction 256 135
Instruction 257 143
Instruction 258 152
Instruction 259 161
Instruction 260 171
Instruction 261 180
Instruction 262 188
Instruction 263 197
Instruction 264 206
Instruction 265 214

Instruction 266 224
Instruction 267 234
Instruction 268 242
Instruction 269 251
Instruction 270 260
Instruction 271 269
Instruction 272 277
Instruction 273 286
Instruction 274 294
Instruction 275 302
Instruction 276 310
Table of Contents 319
The Divine Teachings in Mexico, 1866–1950 326

Foreword

Throughout all ages, God has revealed Himself to humanity—both in the past and today.

The purest and highest form of communication between God and humankind is from spirit to spirit. However, since the majority of people were not—and are not—inwardly prepared for this, God has chosen messengers to reveal His Holy Word to the people in the form of laws, proclamations, and teachings:

In the First Age through Moses, the patriarchs, and the prophets.

In the Second Era, through Jesus and his disciples and apostles.

In the Third Era—the present era—through a multitude of messengers during the years 1884 to 1950 in Mexico, where ordinary people gathered every Sunday in simple meeting places to listen to the Word of God.

In the last ten to twenty years before 1950, these divine messages were transcribed in shorthand and compiled from the various meeting places during the 1950s. From these, 366 teachings were selected and published in 1962 in a 12-volume work titled *Libro de la Vida Verdadera* (Book of True Life). Each of these teachings constitutes a harmonious whole of divine instruction; although originally addressed to the audience in Mexico, they are—as has been emphasized repeatedly within them—a legacy for all of humanity today and for future generations.

It is not the letter of the divine Word, but its deep, inner meaning that elevates human beings and serves as nourishment and balm for their hungry souls. At the same time, it serves as a guide for their conduct in daily life.

Hearing the divine Word is the first step on the path to perfection. It awakens within us the heartfelt desire to internalize what we have heard and to apply it in our daily lives, so that we may fulfill the divine commandment given to us by Jesus 2,000 years ago: “Love God above all things and your neighbor as yourself.” This is true worship, which leads to inner peace and thus to peace in the world.

Since a single earthly life is generally not enough to “become perfect as our heavenly Father is,” we have been given, through the law of reincarnation—a law of divine love, mercy, and justice—the opportunity for the gradual unfolding of our soul and for atonement.

In many teachings, the Divine Spirit reminds us how important true spiritual prayer is for us to draw ever closer to God, to ultimately communicate with Him from spirit to spirit, and to place everything in our daily lives into His hands.

In the Second Age, the Divine Spirit taught us the Lord’s Prayer through

the words of Jesus. In today's Third Age, God recommends to us an even shorter prayer that contains everything—one that we do not even need to speak aloud, but may direct to our Heavenly Father from the depths of our hearts as an inner longing: "Lord, may Your will be done in me."

May reading and studying Volume IX strengthen our trust in God's love, wisdom, and omnipotence, and grant us the strength and inspiration to be a beacon of light for our fellow human beings in turbulent times.

Introduction

No one else will be able to express the deep feelings and the experience of his inner and outer personal transformation better and more convincingly than a direct eyewitness who himself served for many years as a voice in the divine revelations in Mexico:

"I had just turned 21. For years I had been confined to my home, a victim of a very troublesome skin disease that prevented me from enjoying the benefits of the sun or fresh air, even for a few moments.

During those years of isolation, which seemed like an eternity to me—all the more so because I was in the dawn of my youth, when one indulges in the most fanciful dreams—I suffered no small crisis of impatience and despair. I must confess that only the loving support of my parents and siblings offered me moral sustenance during this ordeal—along with, of course, the faint hope of one day regaining my health.

Many doctors took on my case, and I was subjected to countless treatments—all to no avail. I remember only that after each failure, my despair grew.

As my isolation, my silence, and my loneliness became more unbearable with each passing day, I took refuge in prayer and noticed that in it my spirit found an indescribable peace, and that a faint premonition arose in my heart that I would soon see myself freed from my captivity.

My prayers grew longer and longer, and my spiritual concentration became ever deeper. I st ed to meditate as often as possible, for as long as the prayer lasted, I remained free from all suffering. When the bliss was over and I fell back into the reality of my lonely, quiet, and monotonous life, I always had the feeling that I was coming from another world, where my spirit had been strengthened and inspired. Here I must interject that I formed my prayers from spontaneous, unplanned impulses. I will never forget how, during such raptures, I lost all sense of time, and there were moments when everything around me vanished. However, I do recall that during my childhood—from about the age of 12 onward—without being able to explain it to myself, I found myself almost daily in a kind of detachment of the soul that lasted for several minutes, during which I, perhaps guided by my subconscious, had to act like an automaton. I never experienced the slightest difficulty while this peculiar state lasted. Strangely enough, it initially caused me anxiety, but gradually I became accustomed to it, even as the phenomenon intensified over time.

My illness reached its peak. At times, it felt as though my skin were burning under the influence of an inner fire that nothing could quench. At the same time, my appearance grew increasingly pitiful.

One day, my father arrived with the news that he had heard the word of the Divine Master from the mouth of a simple man who was certainly one of God's chosen ones. This had taken place in a humble meeting place in a remote neighborhood of Mexico City. A good friend, who had long admired those teachings, had taken him there.

Instantly, I was certain that it was HE, the Master, who was speaking there through human perception in order to draw near to people, seeking out those who hungered for light and thirsted for justice.

The miracle I had been waiting for day after day stood before me. HE, with whom I had spoken so often in my hours of pain— —was now very close to me, waiting to grant me healing of body and soul.

I answered the Lord's call! It was on Sunday, February 14, 1934, that I first entered that humble meeting hall, one of the many where the divine message could be heard. I was deeply impressed by the introspection and deep concentration with which those present prepared themselves to await the coming of the "divine ray," which was to inspire the inner hearing of the "messenger," who would then convey the heavenly word.

On that occasion, the "Word-Bearer" or "Instrument" was a woman. A simple woman of, one might say, ordinary appearance, and blind from birth. I must confess that her appearance did not make a particularly pleasant impression on me. My astonishment was therefore all the greater when her lips parted and she delivered a sermon of such depth, so wondrous and full of such wisdom as one can scarcely imagine—and delivered in a sweet voice full of surprising inflections, which lent the message a deeply moving and stirring tone.

As the message continued, those present completely forgot the presence of the messenger, lifting themselves into the realms of the spirit to fully savor the divine teaching. But if, during the proclamation, someone happened to open their eyes and observe the messenger, they could see how that in itself humble and ordinary being had been transfigured by the elevation of their spirit—indeed, how in such moments a great beauty and an awe-inspiring majesty radiated from him.

The divine Word flowed from his lips like an inexhaustible tidal wave—for an hour, two hours, three, and more. It all came forth without hesitation, without interruption, flawlessly, and without the slightest sign of fatigue or his voice becoming hoarse or faltering. On the contrary, the longer the proclamation lasted, the more the inspiration seemed to grow in perfection.

The presence of the Divine Master was so strongly felt during those moments of communication that one could sense His nearness and friendship quite tangibly. He spoke to every heart! He read the most hidden thoughts of those present and touched the innermost fibers of His

listeners, without ever hurting or accusing anyone. Each person felt in their heart which words from the Master, with His penetrating gaze of love and wisdom, were directed specifically at them.

The divine message took on various tones and nuances on the lips of the messenger. When the Lord spoke as a Father, tenderness, forgiveness, and affection were conveyed in His voice; when He revealed Himself as a Master, it became profound and wise, and when He appeared as the Judge, the voice of the messenger took on the tone of infinite authority and power, with justice and divine zeal resounding so impressively that it truly struck the listeners to the core, wringing tears of repentance from them and leading them to make firm resolutions for repentance and restitution.

I felt very small in the face of such greatness, and like the very last among those gathered. In my ignorance, it occurred to me that the Lord surely hadn't even noticed my insignificant presence. I was quickly convinced of my error, however, and came to realize that the Master's gaze took in everyone. After several months of frequent visits, during which I sought nothing other than to enjoy that spiritual feast, I was called by the Lord on an unforgettable afternoon. It was August 9, 1934, when, still in a state of astonishment, I was marked and anointed to serve as a messenger of the divine Word.

The deepest emotion, the noblest and most profound feelings, seized my heart in that supreme moment. What could I refuse in that sublime moment to the One who has unlimited authority over His creatures?

My destiny was predetermined. From that day on, I lived for nothing else but to devote my life to this difficult and delicate office.

Several months of preparation—which also brought about my complete physical recovery—served to train me as a Word-Bearer for the Divine Master, to whom I had devoted myself body and soul from that hour onward, until December 31, 1950, when the Light of the Divinity ceased to manifest itself in this form.

If we, who were messengers, were to undertake to recount the experiences, impressions, and experiences we were granted during those years of unforgettable struggle before the surging crowds at the various places of assembly scattered throughout our entire country, we would have to fill entire volumes, for our journey was an unbroken succession of the most wondrous events, and it would be impossible to recount them within the limited space available to me here.

Yet it is of the utmost importance to emphasize that we had no other book for our preparation than the Word that flowed from our own lips. For no outside influence was to penetrate our minds, so that we might receive the divine message with the greatest possible faithfulness. When

we remained humble, the Lord distinguished us with love and favor before His people. But whenever we allowed ourselves to be ruled by vanity or selfishness, He touched us with His justice by withholding His inspiration from us for a time, to show us that without Him we could do nothing, for without Him we are nothing.

Since the Master's last communication at the end of 1950, I have never again felt any of those peculiar sensations that I carried within me year after year while carrying out my mission as a messenger.

From that day forward, a large group of brothers devoted themselves to the task of gathering as many of the messages and revelations as possible that the Lord had given us—and which, fortunately, had been transcrib . From these, a book was compiled to be made available to the general public, and it remains to this day the source from which humanity can drink the water of truth that the Master left to the people of this and future generations as a gift of love, light, justice, and peace.

A testimony has been requested of me, who was undeservedly a messenger of the Master during his ministry in this form, and I have attempted to provide it with these lines. I did so with all the sincerity of which I am capable, with the fervent desire that this testimony may serve as an inspiration and succeed in awakening trust and faith in those who pick up this book, which contains messages that the Divine Master revealed to the humanity of this age in His goodness through mediators as simple as they are unworthy.

At the same time, from the depths of my soul, I send a fraternal greeting in the name of the Lord to my brothers and sisters in Germany, whose wonderful spiritual awakening the Master has shown us through His human intermediaries."

Instruction 242

1. In this time, when humanity's pain is bitter and its path is full of suffering, it has been My will to draw near to you to help you discover your heritage.

2. Turn your faces back and contemplate the path you have left behind, a path that horrifies many. It is precisely these paths that I will have you retrace. Yet not so that you may defile yourselves there, but so that you may save those who have gone astray.

3. Make use of My presence among you, disciples, so that you may carry My peace within your souls and make it tangible to your fellow human beings.

4. My teaching for this Third Era will pull you out of your spiritual stagnation and enable you to take great and firm steps along the spiritual path.

5. I have granted you the grace that My revelation may come through your own intellectual faculties, so that you may feel yourselves worthy of My divinity; so that, in the knowledge that you were enabled to convey My Word and that great multitudes gathered around it, tomorrow, when this voice is no longer heard, your heart will not lose courage in the face of the struggle, for it knows that My Word remains imprinted within your being.

6. Preserve the seed that I am currently entrusting to you. Recognize that I never disinherit a child, but that the child gradually disinherits himself through his evil deeds.

7. When people knock on your door seeking explanations and testimonies, do not hide yourselves, nor ask, "What should I do? What should I say?"

8. You shall speak of Me with a calm mind and a firm voice, and defend My name with the weapons I have given you, which are mercy, love, and truth.

9. Therefore, I have remained with you and revealed Myself to you for a long time, so that My manifold teachings may enlighten you, and My miracles may kindle your faith. The meaning of My Word has caused you to forget your former religious fanaticism, and when people examine you, they will find in you only the simplicity of true spiritual worship.

10. My Word pours forth in streams in the various places of gathering where it can be heard, so that in times of greatest struggle and heaviest trials you may not feel un d without guidance. Yet the time is already drawing near when My Word will no longer be heard among you.

11. Do not fear being without this grace. Remember that I have been preparing you since the First Era for the dialogue from spirit to spirit.

12. Every era has been a new lesson for your spirit and another step on the path of development.

13. I give the world My message of peace by making My voice heard through many spokespeople. And as in all ages, My teaching must perfect your souls.

14. If human beings had no soul and were entirely material beings, their mission and destiny would end with their last breath. But there is something within them that is imperishable, which is why they will struggle, “stay vigilant,” and set their gaze upon the eternal.

15. My Word prepares you to live in the world of tomorrow—in that time when My message will gradually be understood. Then you will realize that I foresaw the events I had announced to you long ago.

16. My teaching will wage a struggle and stir up true battles in the hearts of people. While they insist on leading a selfish existence, it will make them understand that where there is no mercy and love, there can be no peace.

17. My spiritual teachings are not only for those who live oppressed by poverty and humiliation. They also have the task of setting the souls and minds of those who lead and govern humanity in various fields on the right path. My Word sends out a call to noble sentiments that encompasses all people, for in this way you will understand the higher purpose that exists within each of you.

18. Instead of harboring hatred, selfishness, and pessimism in their hearts, people will have the desire to do good and will nurture the hope for the triumph of justice. Spirituality would spread more and more, and you would love one another as brothers and sisters, thereby forming a mighty force in the face of which all situations leading you to war would dissolve into nothing.

19. I do not punish you, but I am Justice, and as such, I make it felt in everyone who violates My commandments. For the Eternal One has made His law known to you, a law that no one can alter.

20. Behold how a person, in the midst of a severe trial—when he falls into an immeasurably deep abyss, when he sees his wife weeping over the loss of loved ones, his children without food, and his home plunged into misery and grief — laments, is distraught by his misfortune, despairs, and, instead of praying and repenting of his sins, rebels against Me, saying, “How is it possible that God punishes me in this way?”—while the Divine

Spirit likewise weeps because of the pain of His children, and His tears are the blood of love, forgiveness, and life.

21. Truly, I tell you, given the stage of development humanity has reached, the improvement of its condition does not depend solely on My mercy. It is a sacrifice of itself, not My punishment. For My law and My light shine within every spirit. My justice descends to uproot every weed, and even the forces of nature reveal themselves as the executors of this justice. Then it seems as if everything is conspiring to exterminate humanity, although it happens only for its purification.

But some fall into confusion and say, "If we must suffer so much pain—why do we come into this world at all?" without considering that pain and sin do not come from Me.

Humanity is responsible for remaining in ignorance of what justice is and what atonement is. Hence, first comes their rebellion, and then their blasphemy. Only those who have studied My teachings and follow My law are no longer capable of hurling accusations at their Father.

22. The spiritual soul is a spark that sprang from the Divine Spirit and is put to the test through various earthly bodies. Because of the level of development you have already attained, it is possible for My spiritual message to reach it directly and be understood at this time.

Since everything is becoming perfected, it is only natural that you, too, are evolving. How is it possible that you continue to conceive of your God in such a limited way, as your ancestors did? You will no longer be able to live and think like those who acted in accordance with the rites and regulations they were obligated to follow. You can no longer, as they did, consider yourselves too immature to grapple with what is spiritual.

23. Although people in the past sought to find their salvation through the construction of material churches and sought to achieve the purification of their souls through the practice of external forms of worship, you must no longer remain stuck in that state of fanaticism and ignorance. For then the abilities you possess to comprehend and behold the greatness of your God would wither away within your being.

24. I have told you: Focus on the innermost part of your heart, so that you may behold the infinite and unfathomable—not with the eyes of the body, but with those of the spirit. Then, in light of the great grace you have received from My mercy, you will no longer feel the need to prove your gratitude through material offerings.

25. Your feelings and acts of love will be your best and most valuable offering.

26. If you wish to attain the Kingdom of Heaven, create a book filled with your good deeds. Then you will be the only ones responsible for yourselves and will no longer shift your responsibility onto others.

27. Now that I have shown you the path—which is the same one I laid out for you in times past and which serves as a firm foundation for your future—you must be careful not to enact new laws or commandments that might appear as new teachings; for they would lead people away from the true meaning of My Word.

28. I do not oppose any religious community; each is responsible for itself. I merely point out what is perfect. Whoever wishes to become perfect should follow Me.

29. I shed My blood to teach you how to attain salvation. The hour is approaching when you, too, in the hour of trial, will recognize how true the words of Jesus were.

30. My light reveals itself in the spirit of the multitudes gathered in the shadow of these simple and unassuming places of assembly, which are like a tree for the weary traveler and an oasis for the one crossing the desert. It enlightens and comforts them.

31. In the love with which I forgive you and correct you, I make Myself known. When you lived according to *your own* will and thereby continually offended the Father, I did not sever the thread of that sinful existence; I did not withhold from you either air or bread; I did not abandon you in your pain, nor did I turn a deaf ear to your lament. And nature continued to surround you with its fertility, its light, and its blessings. Thus I make Myself known to humanity and reveal Myself to them. No one on earth can love you with this love, and no one can forgive you as I do.

32. Your soul is a seed that I have nurtured and perfected from all eternity until it bears the most beautiful blossoms and the most perfect fruits. How could I let you wither away or abandon you to the fury of the storms?

33. How could I abandon you on your path, when I am the Only One who knows the destiny of all creatures?

34. I reveal many things to you so that, on your journey, you may learn to hear the cry of distress that does not pass the lips, to discover the sadness hidden behind a smile, and to heal the illnesses that find no relief through science.

35. Today, as those in need cross your path, impart to them some of what you have received. But do not waste time, lest the tolling of eternity's bell take you by surprise, calling you to the "Spiritual Valley." For you would bitterly regret the missed opportunity.

36. Work now to attain peace for your soul.

37. Disciples, my Word has often been judgmental among you. But at its core, you have discovered the sweet taste of the fruit that has lifted you up to renewal in this time.

38. I have held you strictly accountable when you have stubbornly persisted in sin. But soon you discovered your Father's intention, which is to save you. And so the rebelliousness of the "flesh" has gradually given way to spiritualization.

39. People show little evidence or sign of the love with which I gave you life. Of all human emotions, the one that most closely resembles Divine Love is maternal love, for in it there is selflessness, self-denial, and the desire to make the child happy, even if it means sacrifice.

40. But love will once again flow from the hearts, and it will transform the world. This love is inspired by My Holy Spirit, who will send down His rays upon humanity to awaken it from its deep slumber, so that it may enjoy this new dawn with alert senses.

41. Everyone who wishes to follow Me during this time will have to give something up in order to follow in My footsteps. Some will leave behind their possessions; others will forget false romantic relationships. Some will descend from their lofty dwellings and thrones, while others will abandon their altars.

42. Left behind will be the passions, the vanities, and the fleeting and senseless pleasures.

43. I come longing for your soul, which I sustain with My love in order to save it. I have not opened the gates of the Promised Land so that your physical body may enter it. That gleaming white city is the homeland that, like a new garment adorned with the most beautiful festive robes, awaits the arrival of the One who was foretold—the One who has earned it through his merits and his victories in the great battles of life—and this is your spirit.

44. I instruct you on how to acquire the merits necessary to reach the eternal homeland. I have taught you to pray for the world with that deep and simple prayer that rises to Me like the fragrance of flowers. I have bestowed upon you abilities and spiritual gifts so that you may practice mercy in many ways. I have endowed you with spiritual and moral strength to live with joyful courage and to overcome trials. I have strengthened you in your resolutions for renewal and improvement, so that you may feel the joy of calling yourselves My disciples and the satisfaction of spreading My teaching through your example.

45. Your soul has prepared itself to receive My presence. I see that, as time goes on, earthly life concerns you less and less, and you are beginning to take an interest in your spiritual future.

46. You now view the sufferings and misfortunes you encounter along your path as mere stumbling blocks that only slightly bruise your feet, rather than as insurmountable obstacles that halt your progress. Today, you reserve your sobs and tears for life's major crises.

47. My mercy guides you, and you are becoming ever wiser. You are no longer those who were content merely to be refreshed while listening to My Word, without retaining anything of it, and who were attentive only when imploring material goods from the Lord.

48. Now you come as true disciples, longing for the Master, and as such you will find Me. Just as I told you before, "I am the Way," so today I can tell you, "I am the ladder to heaven, by which you will ascend to Me." For now, in My light, you have found the way to rise up, to draw near to Me, and to speak spiritually with the Master through prayer.

49. You now find Me within yourselves, in the place where I have always dwelt, ever since you came into being. You have looked within yourselves and discovered a sanctuary containing an altar of love, a offering of humility, and a candlestick whose flame even the fiercest storms cannot extinguish: faith.

50. Your soul has been a messenger and bearer of spiritual missions. From the beginning of time, it was destined to save and bless your neighbors.

51. For your soul, the time has passed when it created an image of its God in order to feel Him within reach and close at hand, to touch Him, to gaze upon Him, and to speak to Him.

52. Long ago you turned your backs on those images, figures, and symbols, for you have come to understand that you carry the true image of the Creator within yourselves, since you possess something of each of the divine attributes and qualities—such as life, love, spirit, will, reason, power, and spiritual eternity.

53. In this time, I will be understood and loved by your soul, and I will also be taken as a model. My light now reveals everything that was unclear and incomprehensible to humanity.

54. I have spoken to you through your intellectual faculties, whereby the light of My divine radiance was conveyed in human words. But know that when the speaker and the assembly of listeners have prepared themselves to receive Me, I have revealed Myself in divine essence. But when My children have not known how to elevate themselves, nor have

they prepared a sanctuary for Me, the Divine Ray has remained hovering over their souls without fully penetrating them.

55. I will still reveal and teach you many things in these final days. My legacy will be great. There is still much in My secret treasury that is destined for each of you. Not all of you will attain the same level of understanding, even if you are among the Chosen, because some stand on a higher level than others. Since you understand this, do not try to push anyone. Be kind and accommodating, and help everyone in their mission.

56. You are currently preparing yourselves for the trials that will come in unforeseen forms. You have received a symbolic hint of what kind these will be through prophetic dreams and spiritual visions. Watch and pray, for I will warn you in advance.

57. You feel unworthy and immature in the face of My work and your own destiny. But truly, I tell you, all the rough edges of your imperfections will be smoothed away by the chisel of those trials that I am announcing to you.

58. Everything will speak of Me, and I will speak to you through all the manifestations of nature. The calls that were not heard before will be heard and understood. All of creation will be in turmoil, will tremble and be shaken, to bear witness to the presence of Divine Justice in the universe. Yet after they have been judged, people will return to their usual ways, but they will have taken a step toward perfection. It will be the awakening and rebirth of this humanity.

59. The light of virtue will be able to shine in this world without anyone extinguishing it. Reason will prevail, and love will no longer be merely a word but will become a deed. Masters and servants will gradually disappear. Throughout the earth I will have My disciples, and they will be light, peace, and revelation for the peoples.

60. This world, which has become a bone of contention due to human greed for power and human selfishness, will ultimately be shared by all, without anyone claiming ownership of it. For when the Owner reclaims all that He has created from you, you will willingly leave all your possessions behind.

61. Humanity is now preparing for the coming of these times of light. When *you* find yourselves in a severe trial, do not despair, and certainly do not blaspheme. Pray, “watch,” and persevere. Blasphemy, curses, and invectives will come from the mouths of the ignorant, whom you are to forgive and instruct to rise up.

When silence then descends amid the despair of humanity, you will speak and be heard. Then you will witness how those who have strayed so

far from Me and reviled Me will, as a result of their repentance, find forgiveness, just like the Prodigal Son in the parable. But then you should not be surprised when you see that, instead of punishment, they have been granted forgiveness and tenderness. Rather, you will weep with joy when you see the feast of peace and love in the world.

62. When the temple of the Holy Spirit rises from the heart of humanity into infinity, new revelations will appear in their midst, which will be all the greater the more the souls evolve upward.

63. Now I am trying to unite all who hear Me in the various places of gathering. You are not united because you have not understood Me. As soon as this happens, you will love one another, and when you love one another, you will beat as one heart.

64. The lack of understanding stems from the fact that your comprehension is superficial and weak, and you are always preoccupied with the goods of the earth. You are content with the first things you attain—that is, a little peace of mind, a secure roof over your head, a bit of physical health, the warmth of your loved ones, and a handful of money.

65. I am not telling you to spurn the goods of the earth, but neither am I telling you to prefer them to the gifts of the Holy Spirit.

66. Seek the spiritual growth of your soul along my path, but avoid earthly flattery and honors. Know that it is not names but the works of the people as a whole that should be highlighted among you. The memory of the one who sowed good seed should be respected and blessed, and his example should serve as a model. This shall be his only monument on earth.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 243

1. My fire of love descends upon you to warm your hearts and kindle a burning flame within your souls. For the light that illuminates you from within was on the verge of going out in some, while in others it has already gone out, and they present to Me only ignorance and uncertainty. Yet My light shines within all of you at this very moment.

2. Why retreat or linger on the path you have begun? Go forward, disciples!

3. Humanity is already awaiting My messengers, the bearers of the Good News. You are these messengers, the witnesses to My presence and My Word in the Third Era. Will people be able to come to Me through different religions? I tell you only that there is but a single path for the upward development of humanity, and this is the one I pointed out to you in the First Era through My Law—a path that was sealed with My Blood in the Second Era and that is illuminated in this era by My Holy Spirit.

4. My entire Law is summarized in two commandments: love for God and love for one's neighbor. This is the path.

5. Religions are small side paths that guide souls toward the true path, along which they can ascend step by step until they come to Me. As long as people on Earth profess different religions, they remain divided. But once they are on the path of love and truth, they will be united; they will become one with that single Light; for there is only *one* truth.

6. But the travelers, the pilgrims on Earth, have come to a standstill and are sleeping. Love and truth have departed from their hearts. Therefore, I have spoken to you and prepared messengers who, with love and mercy, will awaken and lift up those who are lost or weary, before the forces of nature are unleashed and, with their imperious calls, devote themselves to the task of startling souls, emotions, and intellects.

7. The enemies of the spiritual teaching will rise up against it, taking up their best weapons, employing all their power, and seeking evidence against this revelation. But truly, I tell you, there will be no human power that can extinguish the light that has dawned in this age, just as the people of that time could not silence the voice of Christ, not even through His execution on Golgotha, because the blood shed there by them continued to speak for all eternity.

8. Do not be afraid of being called frauds or sorcerers. All these insults were also hurled at your Master, and they were also the names that the unbelievers and the depraved gave to my prophets and my apostles. Yet when the truth of the Lord and His own prevailed, those who had

blasphemed the most were afterward the most repentant and fervent, like Paul.

9. Among my apostles of the Third Era is also that woman who accompanied the Master on the Way of the Cross to the foot of the wooden cross, ignoring the insults and enduring the mockery. Now, in the Third Era, she has been a faithful "worker," a strong soul, and a soldier in the struggle. Therefore, I have given her a place at My table in this era. For the rank of apostle is rooted in the soul, without distinction of gender.

10. Work together and walk the path of truth until you reach the Promised Land.

11. Now is the time when Israel must set to work with complete humility, without publicizing its acts of love. The left hand must not know what the right hand is doing. There must be no boasting about being a disciple of the Lord, nor should one seek flattery. If you follow this, the spiritual hosts will unite into true armies to form a single will, a single front, whose struggle is aimed at combating ignorance, sin, and religious fanaticism.

12. This people, this army of humans and spiritual beings, will be the guardian of this work in the times to come, so that the teaching and the law may not be distorted, and so that humanity may cease to fight against the truth.

13. Under the shadow of My teaching, no thrones will be erected from which glorified men can rule over the souls of their fellow human beings. No one will be crowned or clothed in a purple robe in an attempt to take the place of the Lord, nor will confessors appear who judge, forgive, condemn, or pass judgment on the deeds of men. I alone am able to judge a soul from a *just* and *perfect* judgment seat.

14. I can send people to correct, teach, and guide, but I will send no one to judge and punish. I have sent people who have been *shepherds* of humanity, but not lords or fathers. I alone am the Father in spirit.

15. Spiritualization will penetrate your soul and will be passed on to future generations, who will find within their bodies an instrument willing to obey the dictates of conscience and a great clarity to receive divine inspirations.

From those generations will emerge great teachers of spiritual instruction, as well as great scientists with keen minds and high intelligence. There will be patriarchs who are exemplary in their morality and virtue; prophets and apostles of the truth will appear.

16. When I tell you to prepare yourselves, it is also so that you may leave behind your children as a testimony to your example of obedience,

spiritual growth, and brotherhood, and to your acts of love toward your fellow human beings.

17. Then your name will be blessed by future generations and remain in their memory; they will love you because of the trail left by your struggles, your good deeds, and your examples worthy of emulation. How could your children fail to recognize you, when you are the ones who clear the path of thistles and thorns so that they will not be hurt? Therefore, do not stride indifferently over the obstacles on the path without removing the snares. For those who come after you would reproach you every time they encounter the obstacle or the thorns, and some would curse you.

18. You will have to perfect your conduct in accordance with my teaching so that those who come after you may see that you were able to fulfill and carry out what would seem impossible to many. You will have to prove that Spiritualism is not a fantasy, nor a doctrine that is too advanced, but that it revealed itself to humanity at the right time, when souls were capable, due to their development, of understanding and practicing it.

19. Now is the time when the Spirit of Elijah shines throughout the entire universe, illuminating all worlds, all paths, and all souls; awakening those who sleep, raising the dead, and discovering among the vast multitudes those who belong to the 144,000 Marked Ones or "Sealed," who have had a mission from the Lord for humanity since the beginning of time.

20. Thus, from souls who in another time belonged to the twelve tribes of Israel—at whose tables sit those who belonged to the tribe of Reuben—I have now formed the new families of this people, together with those of Levi or Zebulun, in order to eradicate boundaries, divisions, and schisms. In this lies divine justice.

21. Do not strive to expand the reputation of any place of assembly, not even your own. Work so that My Name and My teaching may be recognized and honored by your fellow human beings. When I speak to you for the last time in 1950, it shall not be to receive the people divided into groups or places of assembly. I will receive all of My "workers" without regard to which place of assembly better put My teachings into practice and which was the one that failed to submit to My will.

22. I will not count the large or small number of "workers" that each place of assembly comprises. I will receive tribute from every heart, and from all of them I will form a single heart, in which I will establish My sanctuary.

23. Elijah has walked your path, and his power has enabled you to triumph in the struggle against the unbelievers, the fanatics, and the materialists.

24. He united the people in the First Era, when discord divided them. And in this present era, he has spiritually reunited you once more with his light of love.

25. Remember that at that time the people were divided into two kingdoms, with ten tribes belonging to one and two to the other. The larger part had fallen into idolatry and had become worshippers of Baal. Then Elijah appeared among them to reveal my glory, my existence, and my power to the Gentiles, and he spoke to them as follows: “I, Elijah, come in the name of Jehovah, your God, whom you have rejected and opposed, and before whose eyes you have set up false gods and idols. I come to tell you that you are to put their power to the test, and that I, for my part, will invoke the presence of Jehovah, my Lord, and that whoever is answered possesses the true God.”

26. The worshippers of Baal agreed, built an altar for burnt offerings, called upon their god, and asked him to send down fire to prove his existence and his power. For days and nights on end, the priests and crowds of people invoked their false god with dances and celebrations, while the altar for burnt offerings remained unchanged.

Then Elijah arranged his pile of wood on an altar made of twelve stones, representing the twelve tribes of God’s people, called upon Jehovah, and said to Him: “Lord, I, your servant, ask you to reveal yourself to these who have rejected you, so that they may once again worship and glorify you.” Then the Father revealed Himself in the midst of a storm, from which a bolt of lightning flashed down upon the prophet’s altar of burnt offering and set it ablaze.

Then the idolaters, the deluded, and the unfaithful realized that Elijah was the messenger of the true God, the prophet of fire, in which all evil is destroyed, and whose light dispels the darkness.

27. It is he who prepared the way for Me to come to you—he who, in this time, united souls belonging to the twelve tribes, which today are like boulders, in order to allow the Universal Ray of My Divinity to descend upon the new altar of burnt offering, because you had once again been divided and split apart. Yet this light returned to unite you forever.

28. Today I say to you: All are welcome—the “first” as well as the “last,” the disciple as well as the child-pupil, the devout as well as the unbeliever.

29. I am preparing all of you, for the world will demand from you proof of My new revelation.

30. There are many religious communities on this earth, but none of them will unite people or cause them to love one another. It will be My spiritual teaching that accomplishes this work. The world will resist the advance of this light in vain.

When the persecution of My disciples is at its fiercest, the forces of nature will be unleashed; but they will be appeased by the prayers of these workers of Mine, so that the world may witness a demonstration of the authority I have given them.

31. Do not sleep, lest you be thrown into confusion by the pain and chaos of the world after I have raised you above all this.

32. Do not waste this time trusting that another, better one will come. For the appointed moment will come to return to the "Spiritual Valley." Even if you then ask for an extension of your life to complete your mission, you will encounter the Father's justice, which will tell you that this opportunity has passed.

33. Recognize that you have the task of welcoming the weary traveler and the sinner weakened by vice into your midst, for through your example, your counsel, and your teachings, they will find renewal.

34. I do not come to you as a judge, for I see you coming to Me in search of comfort to alleviate earthly sufferings. But I instruct you so that you may do for your fellow human beings what I have done for you. Remember: When I entrusted this spiritual heritage to you, I told you, "Give to your neighbor, to those in need." For if you should neglect your loved ones for their sake, I will provide for them.

35. This teaching is not to be defended with murderous weapons. The only weapons I have entrusted to you to fight with are words full of light and works of love. Whoever uses these correctly will see how evil intentions and the attacks endured are vanquished before them.

36. When you seek to admonish a sinner to do good, do not do so by threatening him with My judgment, with the forces of nature, or with pain should he fail to reform, for you would instill in him an aversion to My teaching. Show him the true God, who is all love, mercy, and forgiveness.

37. But you are not the only ones upon whom the light of the Holy Spirit has shone in this Third Era. This light is within and upon every human being, in every soul. Just as this time has proved to be a precious opportunity for you to grow spiritually, so too has it proven to be an opportunity for clergy, priests, and pastors of all religious communities to correct their mistakes and fulfill the Father's will.

38. Strive to please Me. To do so, you must please your fellow human beings. They will heed the Good News attentively when you bear witness to My truth through genuine works of love.

39. After 1950, you will no longer hear My Word in this form. But I have already taught you how to attain the dialogue from spirit to spirit. Make yourselves worthy of it through the elevation and faithful practice of My teachings. You will not be left without My inspirations and My new revelations.

40. The places where you gather should not be adorned with ornaments, for you seek to please My Divine Spirit with these decorations. My presence will be felt more deeply in simplicity and humility.

41. I will prepare strong individuals who understand and interpret My teaching in a pure manner, so that they may be an inspiration to the multitudes and the children may see in them a good example. For this people shall be the seed of brotherhood, unity, and harmony.

42. It was My will that, at the end of this time in which I reveal Myself, you form a family in which you love one another—that the pain of one is felt by the others, just as it is among true siblings. Understand that you have all come from one and the same Father. Once you achieve this ideal, your strength will be invincible.

43. Do not judge the value of your own gifts, nor compare them with those of your brothers and sisters. Do not say that some have been given more than others. For since each has been given *his or her* gifts and mission, every creature gradually reaps the fruits of his or her love and steadfastness, just as well as those of his or her transgressions and errors. In the various tasks you carry out within My work lie justice, atonement, and also reward. But no one knows whether they have brought this about through merit or through a debt owed to their Lord.

44. My teaching will be unforgettable for your soul, both on earth and in the "Spiritual Valley." Now it will never again be rebellious on its path of development, and since it is in communion with its Father, it will always be able to hear His voice. For I am the Light of the world; whoever comes to Me will not perish.

45. I brought about the union of human flesh with the soul. Thus I created the first human being, to whom I revealed My law from the very beginning through various revelations, so that he might come to know *the* love he should have for his Lord and his neighbors.

46. My teachings have led humanity to recognize itself as the daughter of the Father. That is why I tell you that wars among people have no justification. For the Creator has endowed all with the ability to think, feel,

and understand. Yet not all think with the spirit, and even fewer value their own soul, because they allow themselves to be carried away by their earthly passions. Human beings should always be aware that they are part of Myself, that they are created “in My image and likeness.”

47. Soon they will know that they have come to this planet more than once, yet not to go astray or perish on it. Then they will realize that the body they possess and love so dearly is merely a tool of the soul, with which it is united as long as it lives in this world.

48. You have been witnesses to this coming of Mine; you have received My revelations and teachings, and you have witnessed My manifestations.

49. For many today, these teachings are incomprehensible, and yet—when the time comes—they will understand them through your words and deeds. My Word will enlighten human thought; its light will reach all souls to guide them on the path of truth, to turn them away from fanaticism, to awaken them, and to let them hear the voice of their spirit.

50. Over time, I have made use of various forms to come to you, until I finally became human in Jesus. The way in which I am with you today is the highest and, at the same time, the most profound, because through your spiritual elevation and your inspiration, you feel, are touched by, and hear Me.

51. In order to reveal Myself through human intellectual capacity, I limit Myself according to the receptivity of the one through whom I speak and of those who listen to Me. Some who hear Me cannot understand Me, while others understand Me without even hearing Me. You who have heard Me today are the ones called in this Third Era to take a step toward spiritualization.

Even in earlier times, the people rose up at the call of the prophets to renounce their idolatry. You have been, until today, the people who preserve traditions. But at the core of your being, you have awaited My return in order to renounce useless traditions and meaningless rites for the sake of spiritualization, which is the inner worship of humility, mercy, and love.

52. I entrust this message to you, which you must pass on across the seas. My Word shall traverse the Old Continent and reach even the people of Israel, who have plunged into a fratricidal struggle over a small piece of land, without becoming aware of the misery of their souls. You cannot imagine the trial the world will undergo. Everyone expects peace, yet it will only come to pass after the forces of nature have borne witness to Me.

53. People no longer feel any fear of My justice. The war has been cruel, yet humanity is not renewing itself. It is not that I punish human sins with war. If My justice permits it, it is because humanity must be purified.

54. Many are those who call themselves “children of God,” but very few are those who truly recognize Him, for you must seek My divinity with the Spirit. Yet the time of awakening, of renewal, of resurrection is already among you.

After the sowing, the harvest will come, but this will not only be the product of human development but also the work of My heavenly power. You must prepare yourselves and contribute so that the new generations may flourish and bear good fruit. Take care that your faith does not wane, for after 1950 you will have to bear witness to the truth of My teaching and proclaim it as prophets.

55. My disciple John beheld the events that were to come. By divine command, he saw the future and made it known for the salvation of humanity. He saw that the Marked Ones were saved. You belong to the Marked Ones and will not perish, nor will those who take refuge in you as their last resort.

56. Your lips shall be heralds who make my Word known to humanity.

57. People of Israel: I have prepared you to comfort and “anoint” the sick, to multiply the bread of those who suffer want, and to bring peace to your fellow human beings.

58. I come on this day to examine what you have reaped, to ask you how you have raised your children, and whether you have prepared the way for future generations.

59. You seek My guidance at every moment and ask Me, “How should I act in this or that critical moment?” I tell you, then: My Word teaches all of this. Study it, and you will find in it the solution you seek.

60. The path you walk is rocky. Yet every step, every deed you perform within My Law, brings you closer to the goal that every spiritualist has.

61. Your duty of atonement is great, and consequently, so is your pain. But once you have paid your debts and attained the salvation of your souls, you will understand that the pain was not in vain and that your destiny is just.

62. Why have you not served one another as a servant serves his master? Understand that he who serves is not inferior; for his humility exalts him and bestows dignity upon him. You can fulfill all the tasks that I have entrusted to you. Your ability and strength are sufficient for this.

I have told you that you should love one another and that you should do good without any self-interest, that you should not expect payment

from your fellow human beings, for a coin is not the price of your love or your sacrifice for others.

63. Forgive one another, and in doing so you will find relief for yourselves *and* for the one who has wronged you. Do not carry the burden of hatred or resentment in your soul; be pure of heart, and you will have discovered the secret of peace and will live as apostles of My truth.

64. On this day you remember the people who were your loved ones on earth: your parents, children, or siblings. Yet some, in their deep distress, accuse Me because I have called them back to the "Spiritual Valley." But I say to them: The bonds of love that unite you have not been severed. You all live within this universe and will pass from one stage to the next until you reach the final destination, and there you will all be reunited. Those beings for whom you pray to Me have not died; they are alive, and there is greater clarity in their souls than in yours. They are enlightened, and far from being lost to you, they are your support and comfort in suffering, your intercessors and protectors. Unite yourselves with them, for they are united with Me through love and the Spirit. They do not suffer and are content, for they are evolving and perfecting themselves in order to come to Me.

65. Mary, your Intercessor, sends her motherly love, her strength of soul, and her peace down upon the world.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 244

1. My love and My mercy are among you, O beloved people of Israel.

2. Men and women who bow your heads before the presence of the Father: I bless you, souls of God's chosen people in the Three Ages, who today once again open your eyes to behold my presence and my light. Be blessed!

3. Penetrate to the core of my Word: Christ reveals Himself precisely through human reason in order to impart instruction to you. Yet I tell you: Whenever He has entrusted His Word to you, Jehovah the Father and the Holy Spirit have been involved. Do not seek three persons in My Divine Spirit, but rather a single Creator Spirit, a single Father who has come to you in three different eras and phases of revelation.

4. Truly, I tell you: How greatly have the theologians confused humanity! But I give you My light to save you, to redeem you, and to exalt you, by telling you in truth that it is not your mind that reveals these insights to the Spirit, but that the Spirit reveals spiritual and divine knowledge to the human mind. Therefore, your Lord says to you: It will not be the theologians, but the spiritualists—the true disciples of the Holy Spirit—the souls who learn to be in contact with the Divine Spirit in order to hear My voice and feel the caress, the encouragement, and the call of your Lord.

5. Therefore, at this very moment, I have confined Myself to a single ray of light in order to make Myself known to you through a single faculty of the mind. I speak to you as a Father through My own "Word," which became flesh in the Second Era together with My Holy Spirit, and which has always been within Me. For it is I Myself from whom you have all come forth. Recognize the true Divine Trinity by seeking a single Spirit, a single Essence, and a single Fatherly love.

6. You have entered the time of the Holy Spirit's development, manifestation, and revelation, and each of My revelations will awaken the people and cause them to reflect. There will be moments of confusion in which you will say, "Father, reason is always in You; You are the Truth, and I am always a little child in Your presence."

7. I receive you on this day of remembrance; yet the tradition that still persists among you will be eradicated in times to come, and the arrival of the Divine and the Spiritual World will no longer be commemorated on just a single day. I want you to always be in contact with Me and with your brothers and sisters.

8. In the First Era, you offered Me a worship born of fear rather than love for Me, which sprang solely from your earthly nature. For you had not

yet discovered in the Father's heart His infinite and perfect love for His creatures, and you saw in Me only a relentless, stern Father who demanded justice. You possessed My laws and obeyed them out of fear of My justice, and I waited for the time when you would recognize Me as a beloved Father and not one to be feared.

But even though I gave you great proofs of My love, My warmth, and My tenderness, you continued to fear Jehovah's justice. You continued to fear the voice of your conscience, through which the Father spoke to you unceasingly.

During that time of preparation and awakening for the soul, when you began to take your first firm steps on the path that would lead your spirit to Mine, I made it clear to you that it was not My will for you to enter into communion with the souls of the departed, because you were not yet prepared for it and would not make good use of that grace. Neither the spiritual world nor you were sufficiently prepared to establish a connection with one another. But the inkling of it was already present, as were the possibility and the grace. Therefore, from that time onward, those people appeared in the world who sought connection with spiritual beings.

9. The prohibition was not meant to last forever. How could the Father, who loves His children so dearly, forbid communication among them? How could My Divine Spirit erect barriers and insurmountable distances between siblings who seek one another with fervor and love? It simply was not yet the right time for it, and that is why I spared you. Yet in My infinite love for humanity, for your own incarnated soul, I became human, having first prophetically announced this to you and made you aware of it, so that My coming would not be a surprise, and so that I might find you watching and praying in anticipation of My presence.

10. I fulfilled My promise and incarnated My Spirit. I was born as a human and dwelt among you to live, grow, and die, and during that time when I, your Father, was human, I gave you manifestations, lessons, and teachings full of spirituality. I gave many revelations to your spirit, some of which filled people with light, while others led them into confusion.

11. With My coming in the Second Era, I prepared you so that you might lift your gaze and look more closely at My Kingdom—so that your soul might feel at that time that the Kingdom of Heaven was drawing ever nearer.

At that time, I encountered among humanity great legions of invisible souls—souls beyond your reach—that were still an inaccessible mystery to your own souls: that life which stirred and wove among you. I revealed it

to you, unveiled the mystery of those manifestations, and showed the theologian and the scientist that My revelation was superior to their discoveries and words.

12. I healed the sick whom science had given up on, because their illnesses were supernatural—because they were of a spiritual nature. I freed the possessed from the great legions of confused souls, and those who believed in Me rose up and praised My name and acknowledged My power. Those who did not believe in Me condemned Me and attributed those proofs of power to the evil one, treating Me as a practitioner of black magic.

I opened a door to the light for humanity, so that you might realize that there are no distances for the soul, and at the moment of my death as a human being, my Spirit awakened the souls who dwelt in their graves. I caused them to come out of their graves, like Lazarus, and sent them among you to bear witness to their presence and existence.

13. Your eyes saw them, and your hearts felt them very close, because in that moment of trial I awakened them to new life so that they might bear witness to the glorious life of the soul—the eternal life in the hereafter—that awaits you all.

It was also My will that, after My body had lain within the earth, it would return to you in the form of Jesus, to reveal Myself again and again before your eyes, to keep the door that connects the "Spiritual Valley" with the realm you currently inhabit and thereby grant souls access to my blessed and promised Kingdom, so that they might see that this door of the Father's love, of the Holy Spirit, is always open to all—that the door, which had been closed for only a time because your souls were not capable of crossing its threshold, had been opened through the mercy of the Lord. From that moment on, the human soul awoke to spiritual communication.

14. Yet the time for a complete understanding of spiritual revelations had not yet come. But the longing for these divine teachings began to take hold of humanity; the people of the various generations of the Second Era began to seek the beyond with zeal, making use of the abilities and gifts that lay latent within them, and thus they gradually found the path that led them to the "Spiritual Valley."

15. In the process, people experienced many obstacles and disappointments; many desecrations were committed against My work and My Spiritual World. Yet the Father forgave everything, for He saw the longing of the souls inhabiting this earth to achieve an exchange of thoughts with their spiritual brothers and sisters. Yet while one part of

humanity longed for the discovery of these revelations and communication with the beyond, another part viewed spiritual communication with suspicion and reluctance.

16. But the Third Age has dawned among you—the time in which I, your God Himself, the same Father who came as Law in the First Age, the same One who became human to spread His Word among you, have come as the Holy Spirit — not to make Myself materially audible as in the First Age, nor to become human as in the Second Age, but to prepare you through the human faculty of reason by revealing Myself for brief periods, so that later I may do so with you from spirit to spirit. For even now, as I speak as the Holy Spirit, I had to materialize to a degree determined by My will whenever I spoke through human beings themselves.

17. Soon a new era will dawn before you—the Age of Grace of the Holy Spirit—in which you will find Me—not through rites, nor through church ceremonies, nor through the power of reason, but within your own soul.

18. Much time has passed, and with it have come the trials, the struggle, and the growth of your souls; and now, in the time of the Holy Spirit, you are rising up as people who are capable of understanding Me.

19. Now is no longer the time when communication with the beyond is forbidden. It is no longer the time when I merely prepare you and make promises. It is the time for the fulfillment of My promises—the time to tell you that you have not only enslaved your body on this earth but have also chained your soul to material needs, even though your true home is infinity, the universe, the boundless spiritual realm that I bestow upon you. For it does not matter that your soul is currently incarnated. Even from here, you can conquer those realms; you can be at home in the Spiritual World and embrace one another as siblings.

20. Before My Light removed the boundaries, it prepared you so that you might connect both with My Divine Spirit and with your brothers and sisters in the “Spiritual Valley.” For I do not want you to be children of ignorance, but rather that, as disciples of My Trinitarian-Marian Spiritual Work, you may enter into this connection with complete purity and elevation. Only those who do not know how to prepare themselves will not be able to remain within it. Nor will those who are defiled attain the joyful communion of which I am speaking to you now. For I have already told you that nothing impure reaches Me.

21. If mere curiosity were to prompt you to seek communion with the beyond, you will not find the truth. If the desire for greatness or vanity were to lead you to do so, you will not receive the true revelation. If temptation were to beguile your heart with false intentions or selfish

interests, you will likewise fail to attain communion with the Light of My Holy Spirit. Only your reverence, your pure prayer, your love, your mercy, and your spiritual elevation will bring about the miracle whereby your soul spreads its wings, traverses the realms, and reaches the spiritual abodes—as far as My Will permits.

22. This is the grace and comfort that the Holy Spirit has bestowed upon you, so that you might behold one and the same home and be convinced that there is no death and no separation, that *not one* of My creatures perishes with regard to eternal life. For in this "Third Era," you will also be able to embrace in a spiritual embrace those beings who have departed from this earthly life—those whom you knew, whom you loved, and whom you have lost in this world, but not in eternity.

23. Many of you have made contact with those beings with the help of my "workers." But truly, I tell you, this is not the perfect way to establish contact, and the time is drawing near when incarnate and disembodied souls will be able to communicate with one another from spirit to spirit without resorting to any material or human means—namely, through inspiration, through the gift of spiritual sensitivity, revelation, or intuition. The eyes of your spirit will be able to perceive the presence of the " " in the Hereafter; thereafter, your *heart* will sense the expressions of life of the beings who inhabit the "Spiritual Valley," and then the joy of your spirit, as well as your knowledge and love for the Father, will be great.

24. Then you will know what the life of your soul is, who she is, and who she was, by recognizing yourselves without seeing yourselves confined within such narrow limits as those corresponding to your bodies. For the Father tells you: Even though the matter of your bodies is indeed small—how similar is your spirit to My Divine Spirit!

25. I speak to you for the present and for the future. I prepare and awaken you with My Word through this revelation. You are to set out to do the same among other people by speaking of My divine work—not only of the Third Era. For what I have taught and revealed to you in it is not My entire work. What I taught and revealed to you in the First and Second Eras is likewise a part of it, and therefore you must know the teachings of all three eras so that you may be true Trinitarians. For you have been with the Father throughout the Three Eras, with His three manifestations in His three revelations.

26. Prepare yourselves in this way, beloved people, so that tomorrow you may not confuse humanity, and so that there may be not a single question in the hearts, minds, or souls of people that would leave you speechless; but so that with the light of My Spirit you may answer or

illuminate everything and leave not a single soul in confusion, but give to all life the explanation of what humanity had regarded as shrouded in mystery, darkness, or uncertainty.

27. I am light, simplicity, and truth. The time has passed for you to see mysteries where all is clarity. I reveal My wisdom to the soul in proportion to its upward development. The further it advances and becomes spiritualized, the better it understands the revelations it did not previously know, and in this way, your soul will eternally delight in the ever-new lessons that My Divine Spirit reveals to you.

28. You here already have the certainty at this time that you have inhabited the Earth many times before, because you believe in the reincarnation of the soul. But this revelation, as I have given it to you, will shake the world, will bring about a revolution among humanity, and through it they will gain the explanation for many mysteries and encouragement for their souls, because reincarnation is a law of love and is founded upon My Light.

29. You do not yet know, O beloved people, how many times you have been in this world in various earthly bodies. Although the “flesh” searches within itself and questions its own soul, you are unable to see your past, your former lives. For I, as your Father, have forbidden this knowledge; I have prevented your soul from discovering its past earthly lives during human life, because this is still a prohibition of the Holy Spirit who is among you.

But you are currently preparing the coming generations, whose souls will possess a high level of spiritual development and who are still living in the afterlife, where they are purifying themselves and evolving upward in order to then come to this planet. Through the Holy Spirit, they will certainly be given the ability to remember their past lives and to know their past, because this will be beneficial for their own souls. If I have not granted this to you, it is because I still find weakness in your soul and even more so in your earthly nature, and I know that you would lose heart if you were to contemplate your past. The one who committed many transgressions and thereby offended his Father would not have enough strength to withstand the remorse and the reproaches of his conscience. And the one who was significant would be filled with vanity—the one who was insignificant would feel humiliated, and a desire for revenge would arise in his heart. That is why your Father, who is perfect wisdom, has not yet wished to reveal the past of your soul to you during your earthly life.

30. This grace is reserved for the generations of the future, to whom knowledge of their past will do no harm. *You* will be like an open book

before their eyes. Those souls will be the revealers of many secrets—those who illuminate the life of the soul through their own earthly lives—those who will speak to this world of other worlds and of the vast path that is the spiritual path.

31. Prepare yourselves, people, so that you may bequeath this preparation to those who will come forth from you—so that this grace may endure in your descendants—so that the bodies you beget and conceive may be willing instruments for the souls of future generations. For I am currently preparing a new world for this humanity through you yourselves. You are the wheat that I am cultivating in this time and watering with the crystal-clear water of My teachings.

32. The incarnated souls and those who dwell in the "Spiritual Valley" are paying homage to Me at this very moment. All of creation is offering Me its tribute of love.

33. Whoever did not prepare themselves today to receive Me carries sadness in their heart. Yet that door which was closed to Me, I will open with the key of My love. For I am the Wanderer of the Earth who visits everyone to leave behind My perfect teaching as the trace of My footsteps.

34. My voice awakens those who sleep and strengthens those who are weary, to make them understand that the time they have is short, and it is necessary to make use of it.

35. My Word is intended for everyone, both the educated and the uneducated. To all, I have spoken in the same simple and straightforward manner. For in the face of the Divine Master's spiritual teachings, you are all like children. Yet how much life, how much truth, and how many revelations have you discovered in these simple words, even without having fully understood or fathomed them yet.

36. Great is the responsibility of those who have heard Me in this time, for they are to be like a seed of renewal in this world and an incentive for people to change. My new apostles and "workers" are to bring resurrection to those who are dead to the life of grace, even though they continue to live physically. They are to hear the voice of My messengers, like that "Arise and walk!" which Lazarus heard.

37. Some have prepared themselves by developing their gifts and following My divine teachings, and they are preparing for the struggle with fervor and hope. Others, however, appear discouraged because they have not made use of the time or made the necessary effort. I speak to all and enlighten all, so that each may take to heart what concerns him or her.

38. I do not wish to see some satisfied because they have fulfilled their mission well—presenting an abundance of golden wheat—while others hide their empty hands in shame, for then My joy cannot be complete. Yet I do not wish to spoil the joy of those who have fulfilled their task. For in order to present his harvest to Me, he had to work, toil, and often even shed tears. But their tasks also include reviving and encouraging the fearful, the cold-hearted, and the weary, so that a celebration may take place among the entire people when the Master appears to call you to account for the results of your work.

39. I lovingly cultivate your hearts so that works of mercy and brotherhood may spring from them.

40. Continue to press forward always, and do not think like those who have been content with what they have done, believing they have already conquered the Promised Land.

41. You are on the path of the souls, which God has mapped out from all eternity. It is not an earthly path visible to human eyes. For if that were the case, the lands of Canaan would still be the destination. But I removed the souls from there to scatter them across the entire globe—just as I have done with you, who lived in the East in times past and have now appeared in the West without having strayed from the spiritual path.

42. For some, a symbol represented in material form is still indispensable; others have in their imagination the figures that represent the powers of the soul. Once you have attained true spiritualization, you will no longer have any desire for visible or invisible images or figures in order to believe in the presence of the Divine or to understand its meaning.

43. You are pioneers, for new generations will emerge from among you, and new spiritual hosts will incarnate within them.

44. You are currently preparing the way for them so that their religious practice, their acts of worship, and their communication with Me may be more advanced.

45. Walk with a firm step, and you will ascend step by step. Give up your false and materialistic religious practices, and you will grant your soul greater elevation and freedom each day.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 245

1. My Spirit rejoices because you come to Me with longing. Why do you remember today, with such intensity, those who have passed into the hereafter, even though there are no days or dates for the soul? Do not let yourselves be misled by the "dead" who mourn their "dead." *You* are not "the dead," nor are those who belonged to you as your parents, children, siblings, relatives, or friends. Why not also include those who have done you wrong, if they have been purified?

2. You are eager for light, and my work truly satisfies that longing of your soul, which, the more it is enlightened, moves ever further away from apparent "death."

3. Your heart grows sad when you see your fellow human beings weeping over their "dead" without hope or comfort. Pray for them and work so that you may learn to bring the "dead" of this world and the next back to life.

4. Once people have grasped the reality of these teachings, they will no longer weep over graves that hold only a few remains, but will transform their weeping into respect for the places intended as resting places for the bodies, and into prayers for the souls that dwell in the "Spiritual Valley"—prayers that are an embrace, a greeting, a kiss, and a caress.

5. You are already living in the "Third Era," and yet humanity remains spiritually backward. Its spiritual leaders, theologians, and pastors reveal very little—and sometimes nothing at all—to humanity about eternal life. To them, too, I reveal the mysteries of the Book of My Wisdom, and so I ask you: Why do they remain silent? Why are they afraid to awaken the slumbering souls of humanity?

6. You who are hearing Me now already understand how to work out the development and progress of your souls for the future right here. But how many do not know these truths or have forgotten them, and death takes them by surprise, unprepared.

7. I desire that pure thoughts be the language through which you communicate with your brothers and sisters who dwell in the spiritual realm, that you may understand one another in this way; and truly, your merits and your good deeds will be of benefit to them, just as the influence of those of My children—their inspirations and their protection—will be a powerful aid to you on your life's journey, so that together you may come to Me.

8. Become spiritual, and you will experience in your lives the benevolent presence of those beings: the tenderness of the mother who

left her child behind on Earth, the warmth and counsel of the father who likewise had to depart.

9. After I have given you this teaching, you will understand the judgment passed on those who take their own lives—on those who kill their fellow human beings, and on those who incite murderous wars. "Watch" and pray for them all, from Cain to the last murderer, so that their judgment may be mitigated.

10. Like dark clouds heralding a storm, legions of confused beings hover over you. Pray that you may not become victims of their influence. Pray that these dark powers may become light.

11. Do not grow weary of this life; do not rebel in your sufferings, for you do not know what debts from past lives you are currently paying off.

12. Live in harmony and peace within your family and your community, so that many of your fellow human beings—who are guided to you by beings of light—may follow your example.

13. Be joyful in this Third Age, for My Word has come to you in all its splendor.

14. It is a moment of peace for every soul. The worlds are illuminated when the Father pours His light upon them. These are moments of glory for all human beings who are prepared to receive this divine gift. This grace has come to your world, and in it I have seen the "dead" bury their "dead," offering veneration and worship to the goods of the earth and presenting material offerings to God through vain ceremonies.

15. The light of My Holy Spirit is pouring out upon all people at this time, and through it they will be able to understand the nature of the offering pleasing to the Lord: The *soul* will prepare itself as an offering that must enter the presence of the Creator when it sheds its body—that matter which, when it sinks into the earth, decays and loses its form, becoming nothing more than a small heap of atoms. Where the end of a human being lies, a life begins that humans have been unable to comprehend.

16. People cling to their traditions and customs. It is understandable that they have an indelible memory of the people whose bodies they have laid to rest, and they are drawn to the place where they buried their remains. Yet if they were to delve into the true meaning of material life, they would realize that when that body disintegrates, atom by atom, it returns to the realms of nature from which it was formed, and life continues to unfold.

17. But because of a lack of study of the spiritual, human beings have at all times created a chain of fanatical cults centered on the body. They try

to make material life imperishable and forget the soul, which is what truly possesses eternal life. How far they still are from understanding spiritual life!

18. Now you understand that it is unnecessary to bring offerings to those places where a gravestone, which expresses “death,” should instead express “dissolution and life”; for there nature is in full bloom, there is soil that is the fertile and inexhaustible womb of creatures and life forms.

19. Once these teachings are understood, humanity will know how to give the material world *its* proper place and the divine *its own*. Then the idolatrous worship of those who have gone before will disappear.

20. Man should recognize and love his Creator from spirit to spirit.

21. Altars are symbols of mourning, and tombs are evidence of ignorance and idolatry. I forgive all your transgressions, but I truly must shake you awake. My teaching *will* be understood, and the time will come when people will replace material gifts with lofty thoughts.

22. Disciple: When you have gone through the trial of losing a loved one, a prayer like this begins to well up within you: “Lord, I know that the one who left this world is with You, that he has merely set out on the journey before us, that the moment will come when You will allow us all to be united in the same homeland. There are no tears in our eyes, for we know that it is not they who are the dead, but we who remain in this world—that in the ‘Spiritual Valley’ true equality and brotherhood reign. For while those who have already attained the light in abundance advance along the path of upward development, and others, who have only a faint spark to illuminate their path, are supported by the former, there exists among them perfect harmony, helpfulness, and compassion.”

23. Why, then, limit your memories of those who have passed away to their earthly existence? Remember them in a spiritual way, so that you do not disturb them. Once they have cast off every human inclination, they will return to you; they will be granted the privilege of drawing near to your heart, even if you do not know in what way.

In spiritual life there is only one desire, one wish: to draw nearer to divine perfection. I told you at the time: “No one will enter the Kingdom of Heaven until he becomes like Me.”

24. If anyone does not understand My teaching, it is because they have not taken the trouble to study it; for it is light for all. The time will come when all of humanity will rise up and say, “I believe in You, in the resurrection to eternal life.”

25. Disciples: This atmosphere of peace that you have experienced, which has been like an open sky to you, is truly the bosom of the Second

Jerusalem, in whose firmament shines the star that will guide those who come seeking peace and truth.

26. My Spirit rejoices when He speaks to you, and My joy in heaven is just as great when a repentant sinner arrives there as when a righteous person comes. For the latter has always been saved, while the former was lost and has been found.

27. Do not consider yourselves saved simply because you hear My Word, and do not say, "We were lost, but we have been found, and heaven is assured for us." No, you must understand that I have come only to set you on the path that leads to My Kingdom, and you must strive never to stray from this path, and to take one step forward each day until you reach the door behind which lies the eternal home, the cradle, and the true homeland of the soul—to which you must all arrive so that you may never again go astray, and thus enjoy the fruit reaped in the struggle of life, as well as the reward promised by the Father to all who persevere in faith and love.

28. You feel chained to the "flesh," the world, and pain. But instead of letting this discourage you—because you think they are obstacles to your upward development—I want you to understand that these obstacles are in reality the means by which your faith, your love, and your perseverance in goodness are put to the test.

29. I am your Savior, your Liberator. Understand, however, that when I give you My love to save you, you must also give Me yours. I will have done My part and you yours, by giving you the opportunity to earn merits to come to Me, conscious of your works and knowing full well to Whom you are coming and why.

30. What merit would there be for you if, out of compassion, I were to deliver you from this world and its suffering and bring you to the heavenly realms? Truly, I tell you, you would not feel worthy to dwell there, nor would you know how to appreciate that life—in a word: you would not even know where you were dwelling. Therefore, I tell you that it is My will that, when you arrive there, it should be because of your own merits. For then you will be worthy of all that surrounds you and all that you possess.

31. Know that I am present with every step you take, in every trial or difficulty, in your aspirations, works, and thoughts, as I bestow My love upon you, speak to you, strengthen your will, and encourage your faith. For who could draw nearer to perfection without My assistance?

32. Awaken! Straighten yourselves up! Rise toward the light and begin the struggle! Do you feel like prisoners? Then shatter the prison of your materialism. Are you weighed down by pain and misery? Then learn to rise

above human hardships. Do you feel insignificant compared to others? There is a great being within you when the soul unfolds through goodness. I have not created souls destined to remain insignificant forever or to live in obscurity forever. If there are great souls in the high realms, it is only because they have ascended along the path of love. Yet originally, they, too, were small.

33. Recognize why My Spirit rejoices when It speaks to those who are still small—to those who dwell in darkness or live chained to pain and misery. For I know that through My love, your soul awakens to the light, is flooded with hope, and believes in and embraces the ideal of upward development.

34. I want to see you all happy, living in peace and in the light, so that little by little you may possess everything—not only through My love, but also through your own merits; for then your fulfillment and your happiness will be complete.

35. To help you in your upward development, My divine ray descends upon you to transform itself into words of instruction. And I say to you, as in the Second Era: "I am the Way, the Truth, and the Life." Thus have I revealed Myself on your path and drawn you out of the mire to set you on the path of truth, morality, and complete spiritualization. I have broken your chains so that you may follow Me.

36. Jesus of Nazareth was among humanity in the Second Era to leave you a living example of how to love and serve the Father, and how to love your fellow human beings.

I speak to you in this way so that you may not believe that I have come only to heal your sufferings. For I have also come to teach you to do good to your neighbor. I remind you of the course of My life and of My Passion as a human being so that you may understand that the path I am showing you today is the same as the one Jesus laid out for you. It is the path of old, the only one, the eternal one.

37. To many of you, it seems like an illusion or an impossibility that I reveal Myself through human intellectual faculties. Yet in response to these doubts, I say that I have revealed Myself at all times and since the beginning of humanity through human beings, through whose mediation I have given the world My commandments, My inspirations, and My revelations. What is happening today is that humanity has become materialistic, is chained to the world and to matter, and is bound by its religious fanaticism.

38. I am speaking to everyone at this time, for I do not favor any of you, since in the beginning I sent only souls of equal worth to inhabit the earth's crust.

39. I am the Only One who knows the destiny of all, the Only One who knows the path you have traveled and the one you must still traverse. It is I who understand your sufferings and your joys. I know how far you have wandered in search of truth and justice. It is My mercy that receives the fearful cry of the one who inwardly asks Me for forgiveness for his transgressions.

40. And as a Father, I grant every earnest plea, gather your tears, heal your infirmities, and let you feel that you are forgiven and absolved of your sins, so that you may reshape your lives.

41. I am also the Only One who can forgive the offenses committed against Me by you, who are My children.

42. You are the seed that I am preparing. Even though you may have rejected Me in times past, I have forgiven you and seated you at My table today to transform you into My disciples.

43. I see your soul weary, burdened by the weariness it has incurred in this world, and it has been searching for the path that leads to true rest. The deep scars of pain left by your sufferings will be erased as you walk this path, on which your soul is engaged in practicing love for your neighbors. In this endeavor, it will never grow weary. When this people, in its present existence, reaches the ultimate goal of its mission on earth, it will no longer return to it, for its home will then be the Spiritual Universe forever.

44. You are not of this world, but you have come to it to learn profound lessons, to earn merit, to atone for guilt, to advance along the path of spiritual perfection, to sow goodness, and to bear witness to Me.

45. Those who have heard Me during this time must have a greater understanding of their deeds and their responsibilities. Those who have not heard Me, on the other hand, could be considered ignorant. The former will have to answer for everything they have learned, done, and failed to do.

46. If you were to examine yourselves, you would discover that you lack nothing that would prevent you from serving Me and reaching the summit of the mountain. Whether you serve Me or not—you will always possess the mission and the gifts. But what use are gifts and authority to you if you do not have to put them to use? Do not be like the rich miser, whose wealth may be great but is useless.

47. When the soul comes to earth, it is inspired by the best of intentions: to dedicate its existence to the Father, to please Him in all things, and to be of service to its neighbor. But as soon as it finds itself trapped in the body, tempted in a thousand ways and put to the test on its life's journey, it grows weak, yields to the impulses of the "flesh," succumbs to temptations, becomes selfish, and ultimately loves itself above all else; and only for a few moments does it heed the Spirit, where its destiny and vows are written.

48. My Word helps you to remember your spiritual covenant and to overcome temptations and obstacles. No one can say that he has never strayed from the path I have laid out. But I forgive you so that you may learn to forgive your fellow human beings.

49. Who are those who love Me? Truly, I tell you, I alone know. Some love Me and do not know it, and some believe they love Me and even boast of it, without actually loving Me.

50. You will not be alone after My departure. I will leave behind among you those who love Me, for in their hearts there will be no evil seed nor vanity. In them there will be love, mercy, and humility.

51. Just because some love Me more does not mean they will receive greater gifts—no. I am currently giving everyone the opportunity to awaken to true life, to be the instruments of My high purposes.

52. I sent out the call to many during this time, but not all came running. The news of My presence among humanity reached many places and many hearts, and I can tell you that humanity has been deaf to this call. But when the great trials begin to multiply, and the forces of nature raise their cries for justice, humanity will awaken from its long slumber and realize that I have truly been with you.

53. I did not come merely to save a particular people or a particular nation; I came for the sake of all humanity, to teach everyone the prayer that unites them in a true spiritual communion with the Creator.

54. Some ask Me, when they hear Me speak: "Lord, should we no longer send songs up to Your Divinity in the future?" To this I reply: "Children, the birds glorify My name with their chirping as soon as the dawn appears. If you need it to uplift your soul, then do so. If not, there is another hymn of praise that springs from the soul, and whose tones do not resound in your ears, though its echo rings out in infinity: prayer.

55. Let no one boast of his spiritualization. Who can say that he is already more spirit than flesh, and that he can walk on water without sinking? It is not your material nature that rises; in its concentration, it will only help the soul to overcome distances.

56. My Divine Spirit, who dwells in your hearts, tells you:

57. Beloved people, if there were *a single* righteous person on earth, the world would be saved through that righteous person. But this Universal Ray of Mine shines down to illuminate the path that the Father has laid out for humanity from the earliest times —that path of civility, virtue, and spiritualization, which has lifted you up when, out of weakness, you fell to your knees before false gods.

58. Since the First Age, I have revealed Myself to humanity through people chosen by My mercy. They were the prophets, the inspired ones, the righteous, and the patriarchs who made My commandments and My will known to you. Recognize how, from the very beginning, they all led you along the path of spiritualization, teaching you to pray to the invisible Father and to prepare your heart as a sanctuary so that the Lord might be present with you—whether in the corner of your bedchamber, on a mountain, while traveling, or on the banks of a river.

59. For a short time, you had strayed through the paths of materialism, distanced yourselves from the Father, and distorted true worship of God by replacing it with fanaticism and idolatry; and finally, many fell into unbelief.

60. But you felt the Lord's footsteps drawing near during that time; you heard them like the distant toll of a bell, and you had to follow the mysterious call that was addressed to you. What did your physical eyes see? A few humble meeting places where My new disciples and a few insignificant creatures gathered, from which, like an inexhaustible spring, flowed a loving word full of warmth, wisdom, and persuasiveness. Since then, for many, this word has been the bread of life, the water that quenches their thirst, and the balm that soothes their pain.

61. In the face of the miracle of My renewed presence among humanity, the deaf have heard, the blind have seen, the hardened heart has become sensitive, and the soul that was dead to the life of grace has been resurrected.

62. And men and women have become diligent "workers," knowledgeable disciples who will henceforth speak of the truth. They will not deny Me again, will no longer fail to recognize Me, nor will they ever again doubt My power.

63. They will be like a radiant lighthouse on the path of the lost. And so, in this time, souls will find the path of truth to draw one step closer to their Creator.

64. As long as you still have a breath of life, seek out those who have gone astray. Lift up your brothers and sisters who have stumbled in the

struggle of life; heal the soul, the heart, or the body of the sick. Do good, and in this way bear witness to Me. It does not matter if those who have received a kindness do not turn to My work. The seed you have sown will never perish; it will sprout tomorrow or in eternity.

65. Recognize the power of your gifts—gifts that no human, however learned or powerful, could have given you—so that you may truly become the light and salt of the world.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 246

1. Beloved disciples: You have been called to fulfill a spiritual mission in this time. In order for your soul to be worthy to receive these tasks, it had to endure great trials and drink from very bitter cups. But this trial has given you strength, growth, and experience.

2. You are the same as those I have sought in other times to teach. But this small community that you form is only a very small part of the people of God scattered across the globe, whom I love just as much as I love you.

3. You all have the same origin; you all possess the gifts of the Holy Spirit, and you will all reach the same goal. Yet I have called you "My people" because you are like older siblings among humanity, entrusted with the task of carrying the seed of love to every soul. As a virgin seed, you have come forth from Me, and you must return to Me as a seed that has multiplied into an infinite number, yet one that must be just as pure as the original.

4. Thus will souls come into My embrace: great through the unfolding of their gifts, and pure through the sincerity of their works.

5. I have entrusted a part of My work to you. For if the Father were to do everything, He would not give you the opportunity to perfect yourselves.

6. Throughout the ages, I have given you a teaching that I have continually expanded, so that it may govern your human life as a law and strengthen your soul on the path that leads to the eternal light.

7. From My law, which is like a tree, people have cut off branches—namely, the sects and the churches—which, because they were severed from the tree, have lost their sap. Their shade has been sparse, and among their foliage there are no nests of love, nor fruits of good taste.

8. I have not revealed My teaching to you merely so that you may live well on earth. It is the path that leads the soul to a lofty place, to the high realms of love, wisdom, and harmony with all beings.

9. The churches have not fulfilled their task of guiding souls to the thresholds of eternity. When they detach themselves from this world, they lose their way at the crossroads of death; not knowing the path, they stumble for lack of light and fall into materialism, longing for *the* life they left behind.

10. This is not the path I have laid out. My path is marked by light, by revelation, by profound wisdom for all, by mercy, and by love. To remain on it requires sacrifice, self-denial, and perseverance in fulfilling My Law.

11. Yet My Spirit, who loves you, has attuned Himself to the path of each of My children to awaken them to the light of truth and set them on

the path that leads them to the Tree of Life, which casts beneficial shade and bears good fruit because its sap is perfect.

12. This makes it clear to you that times will come when you will have no other shepherd, nor any other guide, than your own Spirit, in which My light shines.

13. In this world there are no sources of true spiritual knowledge. You will find the source of grace and wisdom in Me through your humility, in your spiritual communion with the Father.

14. These humble and small gathering places, which you enter to witness and rejoice in My message, protect you from the elements and prying eyes. But they can never be the temple of My divinity, for I prefer to seek it in the universe I have created, where every being is an offering, where every life is a sanctuary, and every heart is a lamp.

15. Wherever you go and whatever you see, you will encounter My presence. For My Spirit dwells eternally in His temple, where the Divine, the Spiritual, and the Material are united in perfect harmony to form the sanctuary of God.

16. But I alone do not dwell in this temple; rather, all my creatures are within it, each occupying the place that befits them.

17. Truly, I tell you, there is no master on earth who can teach you a shorter path and take you further than this one, and who can show you such a broad horizon, whose light allows you to behold eternity.

18. Humanity has developed its science to a high degree, but it senses that it is now reaching a limit—not because science can have limits, but because I have intervened in the scientist's thoughtless rush to lead him to reflection on his work, to make him hear the voice of his conscience, and to expect him to correct his course.

When humankind uses its science for the benefit of its fellow human beings, nature will shower it with her secrets and will be at its feet as a servant. For I sent humankind to Earth so that it might rule over it and be its master.

19. The purification is all-encompassing. For from the infant just born to the one who has reached old age, they all drink from the cup of suffering. All elements and forces are embroiled in a battle.

20. Legions of souls of every kind are fighting one another, and—everywhere—one breathes an atmosphere of war, pain, and sorrow. Be strong; for once this battle is over, and the bitter dregs have been drunk, the empty cup will be filled with the wine of life, and in all the souls of the earth it will be like a new birth.

21. Among those who have learned My lesson while listening to Me during this time, there are some who will not leave their homeland to carry out their mission. But others will have to set out for other peoples and nations. Today I only want you to persevere and heed My final teachings, so that you yourselves may carry the last of My words within you as an inheritance.

22. Woe to the spokespeople who seal their lips before this time! Woe to those who withhold My revelations due to a lack of preparation or inspiration, for afterward their conscience will hold them relentlessly to account!

23. After 1950, I will no longer manifest Myself in this form, but your mission will not be over—on the contrary, it will be the beginning of a life full of struggles. I will show you a new form of communication; I will speak to your heart, converse with your soul, and inspire your mind, and thus you will continue to hear the voice of the Divine Master—each time more perfect, more exalted, and more spiritual.

24. Now that I have finished speaking My Word among you, let no one entertain the intention of drawing upon My Ray to hear My Word again, for he does not know what he is exposing himself to. When people in other nations or homelands, where these teachings are unknown, connect with the Spiritual World and call upon My Divine Spirit to perceive Him through human reason, I will forgive them, for they do not know what they are doing . But to you I say: Hurry, so that My light may reach them before the chaos. For a time of confusion is coming, in which the learned will believe they know nothing, in which many convictions will be shattered, and many lights will have gone out.

Yet in the midst of this whirlwind, my name will be passed from mouth to mouth. Humanity will turn its gaze to the Scriptures in a longing for prophecies and faith. Theologians, clergy, and scientists will be questioned. Yet the time I am announcing to you—and for which I am preparing you—is precisely the one for which you must prepare the new generations, who must carry on your mission so that My people do not die out among you, but rather grow and multiply in number, in pure spiritualization, in their knowledge, and in their virtue.

25. The day is drawing near when I will leave you behind as a teacher, as a model, and as a "book." For when My teaching finds an echo among humanity, My gaze will scrutinize you.

26. Gone are *the* days when you listened to Me without feeling any sense of responsibility, when you ate the fruit and bread at My table

without taking on any obligations, and drank as much wine as you wanted until you spilled it, and were happy to find the balm for your ailments.

27. Now you come with awakened souls; now you feel your responsibility. You care for people, suffer for your sick, and stand up for My cause. And, aware that you are currently witnessing My final revelations, you hasten to hear Me and to preserve My messages in your spirit. You do well to prepare yourselves to receive the judgment on the last day of this revelation.

28. The world will see "Israel" rise anew from its ashes. But not the money-grubbing and carnal Jew, but Israel according to the Spirit, which, when it appears among humanity, will bear witness to the reincarnation of the soul and to the law of love and justice—a law that will shake the very foundations, views, and religious convictions.At first, you will provoke conflicts and cause wars of worldviews. But afterward, you will make your peace tangible, which will allow you to remain calm and unshakable even in moments of the greatest conflict. The confusion will pass, for spiritual turmoil never lasts forever, since at the core of every human being there exists a spark of light that never goes out.

29. Afterward, you will be called upon to explain what I taught you, and you shall then shed light to dispel the confusion of your fellow human beings. When the world has attained peace, My Kingdom will be near to humanity, for My mercy will be ready to break the Seventh Seal.

30. Without proclaiming that you are My apostles, you shall *be* so. Even if you are masters, you shall say that you are disciples. You shall not wear garments that distinguish you from others; you shall not carry a book in your hands; you shall not build houses of assembly. Nor shall you have any center or foundation for My work on earth, nor shall anyone stand *above* humanity, acting in My stead.

31. The leaders you have had until now are the last. Prayer, spiritualization, and the practice of My teaching shall guide the multitudes of people onto the path of light.

32. The moment is solemn when the meaning of My Word reaches your hearts and leaves a trail of light. It is the same as the one I marked out for you at another time with the blood of love.

33. In its longing for salvation, the soul seeks the path in this time, and on it it encounters Me, who am the forgiveness that purifies and the love that uplifts. Truly, I tell you, this love is the power that unites all that I have created; it is the divine breath that bestows life and strengthens all beings. In the course of your development, you have increasingly transformed yourselves toward perfection—both spiritually and physically,

although I tell you that the essence of your being is the soul, since the body is merely a shell within which the soul unfolds.

34. Even though you have strayed over the course of time because you followed the inclinations of the flesh, understand now that you have found the right path, that you have come to your senses, in which the Father reveals Himself to the world so that it may attain its salvation. You here have sometimes gone as far as self-sacrifice in your longing for salvation, because you understand that sooner or later—but inevitably—you will enter into spiritual life.

35. Acknowledge fully that this life here, which is strewn with beauties and wonders, is magnificent. You cannot deny that humankind has also done its work within it, which has brought progress to your way of life. Nevertheless—the time has come for you to turn your eyes toward Me, to tell Me that I am the Creator and Owner of all that surrounds you, and that I am the Light— —that reveals knowledge to humankind. Not all of you have reached this stage of development, for not all have understood the times in which they live, nor do they have knowledge of the life they lived before.

36. How could those who are shrouded in religious fanaticism—which deprives the soul of all freedom and robs it of every natural expression—even begin to comprehend the grace of this time?

Every soul possesses great abilities, for it existed even before the world came into being. But if it is bound and prevented from expressing what it holds within, it will have to live a life of misunderstanding and distress. It will have to live on premonitions of the spiritual and memories of its own past, and, as a result of the fear instilled in it by fanatical religious dogmas about the spiritual, it will hide and conceal everything. Thus, she will not be able to feel My presence, since even the term “spiritual soul” seems alien to her. How, then, could she have faith in the resurrection of the spiritual soul, which is reincarnation? How could she believe in the manifestations she witnesses today?

37. The final moments are approaching in which I will speak to you in this form, yet humanity has not yet provided any evidence that it senses My presence.

38. How few are those who have come to know My revelation in this time! How few are those who not only believe in My revelation through human reason but also have the certainty that the Divine can reveal Itself in an infinite number of forms. Yet if you, whom I am preparing to be My witnesses, were not to bear witness to My revelation in this time, nature

and its elements would “speak,” and the new generations would come to know My work even if they had not heard My Word.

39. Consider your responsibility and recognize that there is still time to make use of My teachings, which you know possess a profound spiritual meaning and reveal a path of development for your perfection. Keep in your hearts the impression that the essence of My Word leaves upon you, and forget that it was proclaimed through a human being whose lips merely expressed My voice.

40. Do not give any teaching unless you have first put it into practice, for no one would believe you. People will demand proof from you, which I have taught you to provide. I have told you all that you may and should know about the soul to this day . You must add nothing to what I have revealed. You must continue to strive to be resilient, both spiritually and physically. For if there are still illnesses among you today, it is because, due to a lack of spiritualization and faith, you have not been able to rise above the misery and pain of this life.

41. My teaching instructs you not only to have faith in the power of God, but also to have faith in yourselves. Whoever is a true spiritualist will be able to receive the pure vision of his Lord in his mind at any hour. For he will be worthy of Him both spiritually and physically.

In conclusion, I say to you on this day: Watch and pray, so that the power of your thoughts, sent upward in prayer to the Heavenly Father, may descend as a healing balm upon the sufferings of this humanity and spread throughout.

42. Beloved children, My divine Presence is here with you—not incarnated as in the Second Era, but in a spiritual sense.

43. I speak to all of you who are listening to Me. But as you delve into My Word, you will feel that the Master speaks to each and every heart.

44. Do not grow accustomed to My Word; remember that it is currently shaping your soul to make its steps on the path secure.

45. Elijah is the invisible shepherd who leads the sheep to the safe fold, just as Moses led you to the Promised Land in the First Era.

46. When will this strayed humanity follow the trail of its Shepherd? I will enlighten them so that they may find the right path.

47. The path of which I speak is that of renewal, of spiritualization, of the practice of mercy. Everyone who hears the fearful voice of the sick, the plea of one who is exhausted and without comfort, should open their heart and feel it pulsing with love and compassion.

48. It is My desire that you allow your soul to reveal its true essence, so that you may be recognized as apostles of My work.

49. I am currently preparing the new generations who will take another step forward. Prepare the path for them.

50. It was destined for you to hear My divine teaching in this time, for so it was written. The clock struck the hour when everyone was to arrive to refresh themselves in the shade of the mighty tree, where the Father dwells in anticipation of the return of the "Prodigal Son," for whom He always has a look of forgiveness, a welcoming embrace, and a loving smile.

51. The light of My Divine Spirit reaches from your mind to the depths of your heart. And I place My Word upon your lips so that you may fulfill the mission I have entrusted to you.

52. This Word is not a product of human imagination. It is the elevation the soul has attained that has brought it closer to Me in this way. For you are gradually coming to understand My Law, and to the extent that you unfold within it, you attain greater development.

53. If someone does not understand Me, even though he has heard Me, it is because he mingles My teachings with his earthly theories and ideologies—because he mixes Spiritualism with dogmatic creeds and ecclesiastical customs that were instilled in him by his ancestors.

54. My teaching imposes no dogma upon you. Your spiritual capacity is the only thing that will grant you understanding of My teaching. You need only follow this unfolding, without stopping, until your soul has attained perfection.

55. My aspiration, as expressed in My Law and My teachings, is that people may become brothers and sisters, that they may love one another, that there may be peace in the world, and that every person on earth may represent Me through their virtue and example.

56. I have found humanity in a state of turmoil in this Third Era, and I have sent it this divine inspiration so that it may save itself.

57. Yet I had to oppose their old customs and forms of worshiping Me, because I judged them to be no longer appropriate for this time, and My struggle with the guardians of this heritage—which is not Mine—has been great.

58. The teaching that I have brought you—which I have called "spiritualist"—is the eternal teaching that I have always taught you. But truly, I tell you: whoever has never felt it will not be able to say that he has understood it.

59. You may rejoice, for My coming marks a step forward for you on the path of spiritual progress.

60. Since you are still immature and weak, you are not capable of recognizing the full magnitude contained in My revelation. But you will

grow through My teachings and will eventually become a good example for those who expect you to make the spiritual path— —recognizable through your lives, a path that people have lost. Do not leave them without hope, and do not disappoint them by coming to them with words alone and without setting an example, for then they will not recognize you as My disciples. You must bear witness to My teaching through your deeds.

61. How far are people still from understanding the spiritual peace that is to reign in the world! They seek to enforce it through violence and threats and with the fruits of their science, of which they boast.

62. I by no means disregard the progress of humankind or oppose it, for it is also evidence of their spiritual development. Yet I tell you that your pride in the use of violence and earthly power is not pleasing to Me. For instead of lightening the cross of humanity, they thereby desecrate the holiest principles, encroach upon lives that do not belong to them, and sow pain, tears, sorrow, and blood instead of peace, health, and well-being. Why, then, do their works reveal precisely the opposite, even though the well from which they draw their knowledge is My own creation, which is inexhaustible in love, wisdom, health, and life?

63. I desire equality among My children, as I already preached in the "Second Era." But not merely in a material sense, as people understand it. I inspire you toward equality out of love, through which I make you understand that you are all brothers and sisters, children of God.

64. Do not be afraid to bring these revelations to humanity. You will not suffer martyrdom, for those times are now past, although you will be the subject of scrutiny.

65. Thus I prepare you through the human faculty of reason. My Word has the same meaning for all who speak it, and if you believe that it differs from person to person, it is because you cling to the outward form and do not look to the meaning.

66. I wish to receive your works for the benefit of your fellow human beings; I wish to see you putting My teachings into practice. How many miracles that astonish people can you perform!

67. Fulfill your mission and, by virtue of your merits, take possession of the "Promised Land"—that promise which is to be an eternal reality for you.

68. A child comes to his father in search of warmth; he makes Him his confidant, so that he may unburden himself of his worries, sufferings, and fears. And I truly take pleasure in hearing even the innermost beating of

your hearts. I draw near to you in this way to give you the light of My teachings, so that you may rise up.

Although I do not pour the riches of the earth into your hands, neither do I want you to live in misery. Then you will be able to set an unblemished example before future generations when they learn that you have followed Me and renewed yourselves, without pursuing selfish interests, nor fanatically turning away from your earthly duties.

69. Build upon solid ground, so that what I have built within you in terms of spirituality and renewal may not be destroyed by the unbelievers. Yet you must not hide this truth out of fear of the world; you must reveal it to the world in broad daylight. In these times, you must not seek out catacombs in order to pray and love Me. Do not be shy when you speak of Me in any way or bear witness, for then people will not acknowledge that I revealed Myself to you; they will doubt that the multitudes of the sick and needy were healed and found relief from their sufferings; they will deny the miracles I performed to kindle your faith.

70. I will leave you the book of My teachings so that you may say to the world, “Behold, here is what the Master left as a legacy.” And truly, how many, upon hearing the reading of My Word, will believe, and how many sinners will be renewed! Take all these teachings to heart, so that the trials in your life do not catch you unprepared.

71. Throughout your entire earthly life, you will continue to dispense healing balm; your words will be loving counsel for children, youth, and adults, and therefore, just as today, people will seek you out and continue to ask you for help. You will be called upon by the dying who seek your support, and your words will be like a path or a beacon in the hour of death for human souls.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 247

1. Welcome, O people, who draw near to Me in ever-increasing numbers. Here is the Master of all ages, who imparts His teachings of love to those who await Him in good will.

2. I welcome you all, just as I did in the Second Era, and speak to you in the same spirit, for I am the same Master. Among you are many of those who heard My Word—those who witnessed My footsteps on earth and regarded My works with indifference. Yet among them, many listened to Me respectfully, eagerly absorbed My words, and were filled with enthusiasm by the light of My teachings, which offered them a paradise and an unknown world of eternal bliss for the soul.

Thus, those who were hungry and thirsty for love, the sick, the afflicted, and the oppressed received Me. How many sought Me and came to Me after long journeys, knowing that they would soon find healing, that I could heal them, for I am life and resurrection for the soul.

3. Even in this time, I have found hearts full of faith who immediately rushed to Me, knew how to receive My divine Word into their souls, and were healed.

4. I still have much to teach you so that you may become My disciples. When you are ready, I will send you out to the people. I will open the paths so that you may sow My seed and be in harmony with all who love Me and seek Me spiritually. But lead by the hand those who have not yet set out on the path to spiritualization, until you are all united, walking the same path.

5. Always move forward, my children; strive for wisdom so that you may find the essence of life. Love, and you will be able to enter my secret treasury; there will be no more secrets—everything will be revealed to you once you have ascended to the summit of true love.

6. The children of today will be the apostles of tomorrow, and you can become them even now. Do not strive out of vanity to leave a lasting memory of your name within the brotherhood. Take the good apostles as your role models; even surpass them if you wish, but do so only out of love for humanity. Strive for what is good, work for peace, and always point the way to perfection.

7. I inspire you in your meditations so that, in My name, you may comfort the sick and teach your fellow human beings to return to Me by striving for harmony, health, and peace . Bring the secret of health to this beloved humanity; tell them that they must return to simplicity, sincerity, prayer, and works of mercy. In these, they will find everything they could possibly desire.

I will stand by you as you fulfill your mission. I encourage you to follow that path on which you are all to recognize one another, embrace one another, and form a single family. Whenever you reach out your hand to do something good, My radiance will pour down, and you will perceive that the surroundings are filled with a delightful fragrance emanating from your good deeds.

8. Blessed are all those who pave the way for humanity, who prepare its future. Mark this time of grace in which you live with deeds that will remain etched in the consciousness of your fellow human beings. These deeds will be your pioneering steps, the most effective call you can make to them, and the legacy that will surely endure.

9. Spare them pain; warn and instruct them through good examples, so that humanity may soon get back on the right path. I do not want to see them weep or continue to stumble. She is my beloved daughter, whom I wish to save.

10. Pilgrims of the Earth: You are in the shade of the mighty tree and are enjoying its fruit. Right here there is a spring with pure and crystal-clear water where you can quench your thirst. For everything you need, you will find here.

11. You have left behind the multitudes of men and women who are still searching for the tree and the spring.

12. I have seen how strong you are. When hunger, fatigue, and thirst had left you, I told you: Turn your eyes toward those who are perishing from want.

13. The star that guides you and is your guide has shone upon everyone. But not everyone was able to see it, and those people have gone astray.

14. Thus I see the souls of people in this time: hungry because the bread was hidden from them—shipwrecked because they have grown weak in the face of the world's passions and have found no saving hand reaching out to them.

15. I am already preparing you as fishers of souls, so that you may lovingly save your fellow human beings.

16. Be a support to the sick and the weary, for now you are strong. Heal the wounds—whether of the soul or of the body—by pouring My healing balm upon them. When the thirsty one no longer has the strength to come to Me, bring the water to his lips.

17. This is My eternal law of love, which I prescribe for you. Let your heart be the new Ark of the Covenant in which it is to be kept. Then it will

be this inner light that guides your steps and marks out the path for those who follow you.

18. My Word is, in this time, the manna that nourishes your soul on its journey through life, full of discord, suffering, and struggles, just as it did during the crossing of the desert. But this manna is one of eternal life—not like the one that sustained the people of Israel only as long as their journey through the desert lasted, and which the children of that people preserve in their memory by taking a handful of it with them as a relic.

19. Men and women, remain faithful to My teachings, so that among your fellow human beings you may be like suns that dispel the darkness. Set a good example for the children, so that within the bosom of the family they may be like a lamp with an unquenchable light.

20. Blessed are My beloved creatures, in whom I see zealous effort and, at the same time, pain—a deep pain—because you know that this time is soon coming to an end and that you have made very little use of My teachings. Yet truly, I tell you, the time of grace is not coming to an end. I will be with you and guard your steps. The eyes of the prophets will see Me as I go before the chosen people.

21. I am infinite love, sublime mercy, and I never leave my children defenseless. My Spirit is always with you and awaits your call so that I may bestow My tenderness upon you. You have never been orphans, and if you feel left alone for a brief moment, it is only because you have abandoned Me. But now I see that you wish to feel the effect of My grace.

22. Blessed is the one who calls upon Me, for I descend into his heart and remain there. Whoever longs for the light of My Spirit will be enlightened. Whoever calls upon Me as Father will encounter Me as Father. When you need Me as a Healer, I will be with you, and you will feel My healing balm. To the one who calls upon Me as a Brother, I will extend My merciful hand to guide and comfort him , and whoever asks Me as a Teacher will receive instruction in his heart.

23. Nothing is impossible for Me. I am the Almighty, and the infinite love I feel for My creatures causes Me to bestow My mercy and forgiveness upon humanity. These should not focus on your weaknesses, but only uplift your soul; for it is a part of My Spirit and belongs to Me. Above it stands the Spirit, which is the divine spark that I have placed within every human being. I will make you a pillar, for I am now establishing a new world, a world of peace and light.

24. And you who, like the disciples of the Second Era, hear My Word, ask Me to be a useful instrument for My work, and I will give you the strength and the light for this. You will feel Me in all your ways.

25. I want you to understand My Word of this time, which is to be engraved in your hearts, and likewise to understand the meaning of My coming in the Second Era. For what happened in that era was the work of the soul's redemption.

26. I came down from perfection as the Savior by becoming human on earth. I fulfilled the mission of saving all creatures who, through their disobedience since Adam, had fallen into sin. Their weakness caused their souls to fall ever deeper. Yet, at the appointed time, in fulfillment of the prophecies regarding the coming of the Messiah, I became human to impart My teaching, to break the chains of the soul, and to grant it resurrection.

27. You all know what happened at the Last Supper. The bread and wine I gave to My disciples were nourishment for the entire universe. They symbolized My essence and My love, which reigns over all My children, believers and unbelievers alike. The light of My Spirit was bestowed upon all.

28. I washed my Apostles' feet to demonstrate my humility and to call upon them to set out upon the paths of the earth to prepare every heart with my love—with that immeasurable love I feel for all, so that no one might be lost and all might come to Me. Yet this act teaches you to purify yourselves of every sin if you wish to undertake the fulfillment of your mission.

29. I had kept nothing back for Myself. What could people do against Me that I had not known in advance? Everything was prepared according to My will, and the way it unfolded was the course I had predetermined to convince people's hearts. They dragged Me to the cross, stripped My body, and nailed My hands and feet to the wood. — The symbolism of the cross is as follows:

30. The horizontal beam represents the sin of the world, which stands in opposition to the vertical beam. The latter rises toward the heights and marks them. Yet sin is always the barrier to ascension to the Divine.

31. I was nailed to that wood, and when My Spirit saw the coldness of their hearts, their malice, and then their joy as they watched that body being tortured, My face contorted with pain. My lips then spoke these words: "Forgive them, Lord, for they know not what they do."

Now, in this present age, I forgive you once again, because you still have not understood Me. How many of My creatures claim to love Me, yet do not love Me—how many who believe they serve Me actually serve temptation!

32. Once again, My eyes rest upon the crowds of people, and I recognize one or another of those who surrounded Me back then—those who had received miracles just moments before and yet were unable to recognize Me.

33. I saw neither compassion nor love in those faces. Therefore, I said to the people, “I thirst.” It was not the thirst of the body; it was the thirst of the soul that caused those words to be spoken. I thirsted for the love of mankind. Yet far from loving, I saw in them a sense of satisfaction, a delight in the fact that they had allowed Me to suffer even unto death. Then the earth trembled, the sun was darkened, and it came to pass that My Spirit departed from the body of Jesus.

34. My children saw the body upon which the entire burden of sin and the shame of the world had fallen, and the tortured body cried out: “My God, my God, why have You forsaken Me?”

35. Afterward, I turned My gaze to the pain-stricken face of Mary, to My apostle John, and to those women who accompanied Mary; and since I wished to leave behind a further proof of My love, I entrusted to Mary the care and protection of all My children and said to her, “Woman, behold your child,” and to John, “Child, behold your mother.” This was the legacy I bequeathed to humanity at that moment. John embodied the child, humanity. You were entrusted to Mary so that she might intercede for all creatures, comfort them, and protect them for all eternity.

36. Afterward, I turned to the one who was crying out in anguish and was likewise nailed to a cross: Dimas. I entered his heart and saw his great repentance. He said to Me, “They are crucifying You, who are perfect. Have mercy on me, a poor sinner.” I comforted him, saying, “Truly, truly, in a few moments you will be with Me in Paradise.”

37. Physical death was drawing near to Jesus, and then I spoke these words: “Father, into Your hands I commend My spirit.” I taught you to return to the Father after fulfilling His commandments. My spirit returned to His presence to be united with His Spirit.

38. My last words were: “It is finished.” Blessed is the heart that can reach the final goal of its path of development, for I will receive it, and it will be full of grace and perfection.

39. These are the seven words that the world hears year after year without understanding their spiritual meaning.

40. My disciples and friends, after Jesus’ passing, they took His body, anointed it as was the custom, and laid it in a tomb. During the three days that followed, My Spirit descended to the worlds where the souls awaited Me, to grant them freedom and show them the way. Salvation also

reached those beings who dwelt in the dark spheres and awaited their Savior.

41. Afterward, I appeared by making Myself visible and visited My Mother, Mary Magdalene, and also My disciples. Before My Ascension, I gave them My final instruction, showing them how they were to conduct themselves among humanity as they would bring My infinite wisdom and perfect teaching to awaken all souls to new life.

42. And today, as the time approaches for Me to take My leave of you, I say to you: Do not be anxious after this limited time of instruction. The souls have evolved, and you no longer need to see Me with your physical eyes. Nor is it any longer necessary for you to hear My Word from a physical mouth. The soul has evolved; it has risen, and it receives spiritually. I will continue to show the way to all My disciples in the future.

43. I give My instructions to all My children. The Master tells you: Once you have transformed the souls entrusted to you into fertile fields where love bears fruit, unity and brotherhood will reign among you. Then you will be able to consider yourselves My disciples.

44. Sometimes I speak to you in parables so that you may penetrate the profound teachings as my Word takes root in your imagination, and I speak to you at length so that there is nothing that might cause you offense or lead you into confusion. If it were not so, you would have already created ranks, degrees, and classifications among the disciples and students, among the “first” and the “last” in your gatherings, and in the midst of celebrations you would crown yourselves with fictitious laurel wreaths. For people have a tendency toward vanity and ostentation.

45. Sow among yourselves the seed of brotherhood that my apostles cultivated in those days. That seed was the model by which they founded communities, villages, and cities.

46. What must you know in order to teach My doctrine?: Love. It is impossible for you to be missionaries of Christ if you do not have love in your hearts. You will all come to Me, and it will be through love. Some will arrive sooner, and others later. Those who, through their own fault, are delayed the most will have to shed the most tears. You are all like flowers that do not bloom at the same time to receive the light of the new day. If your heart has remained closed to divine love, I tell you now: Your past is behind you; now eternity is calling you back. I hold in My hands the book of your past life, in which there are certainly many blemishes. Yet within it are also the blank pages of your future life and your transformation. I see and know everything.

47. I tell you once again that you will all be united with Me. But each of you will have to “conquer” heaven for yourselves. You can make this “conquest” easily through love or painfully through suffering. I help you, comfort you, and guide you, but the rest you must do yourselves. I strengthen you, and this strength is that of love—the true energy that moves the universe and all creation, and without which you would not exist. I conceal from you the book of your past, for if you were to see its pages, you would weep with grief and fall ill with sorrow. For many, their horror and suffering would be so great that they would consider themselves unworthy of forgiveness and redemption. Even in these dark matters, my love shines forth, sparing you a terrible and endless agony and creating new paths along which you can gradually renew your soul through pure deeds. Yet if you were to learn of the future pages of your book of life—how you would smile with happiness!

48. Once you have been exalted, you will remember your past sufferings with joy and will thank the Father. For these sufferings were less than what you deserved.

49. Here is My Word, given through the human intellect. For it to be as perfect as you desire, you must become spiritual and share it with your brothers and sisters, through whom I speak to you. Give them idealism, peace of mind, and the motivation for it. Their work is difficult for the soul to fulfill and very taxing on the body. My work needs strong spokespeople; only then will it be able to perform the miracles that the unbelieving world demands—that is, those who, in their doubt, are like Thomas—who must see and touch to be convinced, not realizing that they, too, could perform miracles if they were less like Thomas and took the Master who speaks to you as their model.

50. You who are the messengers of My Word: As long as your work is not understood and you see that you do not receive the attention and esteem you deserve for the work you do—accept this, forgive, and do not lose your kindness. But when you feel the spiritual touch of My Light, directed toward your intellect so that it may then flow from your lips—think of Me, joyfully surrender yourselves to My love, and serve Me with infinite delight, knowing that in doing so you are serving your brothers and sisters. I will reward your preparation by filling you with grace in those moments. To deserve all this, you must become loving and have the feeling of true charity in your hearts.

51. At the moment of preparation for My revelation, do not think of earthly “wisdom” or philosophies, for all of this will be useless in the face of My wisdom. It is I who inspire you in your rapture and give you strength

to fulfill your difficult task. If you surrender yourselves to Me—what then do you have to fear?

52. Pray, but let your prayer be guided by your daily plans and deeds; this will be your best prayer. Yet if you wish to direct a thought toward Me to express a request, simply say to Me: "Father, Thy will be done in me." With this, you will ask for even more than you could understand or hope for— and this simple sentence, this thought, will simplify even further that "Lord's Prayer" for which you asked Me in another time.

53. With this, you have the prayer that asks for *everything* and that will speak best for you. Yet it is not your lips that should utter it, but your heart that should feel it; for to say is not to feel, and if you feel it, you need not tell Me. I know how to hear the voice of the Spirit and understand its language.

54. Is there any greater joy for you than knowing this? Or do you perhaps think that I depend on you to tell Me what I must do? Do not cling to the belief that appropriate places, special garments, and even specific behaviors are necessary for Me to reveal Myself. There will come days when My inspiration will be with you in every place and at any hour, before diverse gatherings of people, where you will express My thoughts in words and languages that everyone will understand.

55. The only church in which this Word is to resound is the heart of your brother. Are you learning languages so that you can convey My Word in languages other than the one you speak? I tell you that you are to express My thoughts, which are light, and everyone will receive them in their own language, just as it happened when My apostles spoke of My Kingdom to people of various tongues or languages. Those who believe these astonishing events to be true call them miracles, while others deny them because they consider them impossible. But I tell you that these are small things that you will be able to do effortlessly if you are truly disciples of my love. Follow the promptings of your hearts, O my messengers, without imitating anyone. Remember that everyone has a task to fulfill.

56. People, multiply; stand in solidarity in your thoughts with those who are My instruments. In their rapture, they give you the spiritual light, the nourishment that strengthens and delights you. They serve so that you may learn. Tomorrow, others will do for you what you do for them today. You might say that the outward form of the language in which I spoke during the "Second Era" differs from the one I use now, and in part you would be right. For Jesus spoke to you back then using the expressions and idioms of the peoples among whom He lived, just as I do today in accordance with the mindset of those who hear My Word. But the

spiritual content conveyed by that Word, which was given then and now, is the same; it is one and the same; it is unchanging. Nevertheless, this has gone unnoticed by many whose hearts are hardened and whose minds are closed.

57. There are always those who stray from the root and cling to the outward form, where they err and go astray without realizing it. The language revealed through each of My children, through whom I speak to you, is one of great simplicity and purity; it reveals love and possesses spiritual substance. Yet do not let yourselves be beguiled by melodious expressions that sound very good to your ears but speak nothing to your heart.

58. Let your heart be moved more than your mind, for the heart is the master of the mind. The more exalted a person is, the more he loves, the more humble he is, and the healthier he is.

59. Seek My work in the purest and highest aspects of your faith, your love, and your ideas. Do not complicate it with superfluous knowledge, and do not obscure the radiance of this teaching with external forms of worship. Do not forget that through these things and others that I will tell you later, you have strayed from the true path.

60. Which do you prefer: to seek Me through the objects you create to represent Me, or to receive the touch of My love or the call of My voice directly in your hearts? Become spiritual. Truly, I tell you, whoever achieves this will possess something worth more than all earthly titles and appointments.

61. You will witness miracles when this happens, and even before that, incredible events will occur. Go forward, disciples! Do not be intimidated by souls without light, whether they are incarnate or no longer incarnate. Yet love them and help them, for they, too, are My dearly beloved children who will yet seek Me, just as you have sought Me. I will then receive them and embrace them in My arms, just like the “Prodigal Son.”

My peace be with you!

Instruction 248

1. May My peace be with every soul. Feel this peace deeply, so that the light may shine forth, revealing to you the true paths, and so that you may turn away from the dark paths you have traveled for centuries, stumbling among the thornbushes. With how much sorrow have you covered the beautiful planet that I entrusted to you, so that you might dwell upon it for a moment of your eternal life.

2. Only with peace in your soul will you be able to follow Me and understand Me. The teaching I address to you is for strong souls, for people who have grown strong through pain and love, so that they may later shine as examples before humanity.

3. When you reflect on the example of Jesus, you will make the best use of My teachings. But if you persist in eating the bitter fruits that humanity cultivates, you will understand little or nothing of the Master's teaching. There are many dangerous and deceitful fruits, for they promise sweetness on the outside while concealing poison within.

4. I tell you once again: Bring your soul to rest and forget your problems for a moment, remembering that they are those of all humanity, since the world is going through a time of atonement.

5. You are like shrubs that sometimes have branches so dry and diseased that they require a painful pruning to remove their diseased parts so that they may recover. When My loving justice removes the diseased branches from the human tree that harm its heart, it restores it to health. When a person is to have a limb of his body amputated, he sighs, trembles, and becomes fearful, even though he knows it is done to remove what is diseased, what is dead, and what threatens what can still live. Even roses, when they are pruned, shed their sap like tears of pain; but afterward they cover themselves with the most beautiful blossoms. My love prunes the evil in the hearts of My children in an infinitely higher way, in which I sometimes sacrifice Myself. When people crucified Me, I covered My executioners with My goodness and My forgiveness and gave them life. Through my words and in my silence, I filled them with light; I defended and saved them. Thus I prune away evil, ward it off through my love, and defend and save the evildoer. Those acts of forgiveness were, still are, and will forever be sources of salvation.

6. Today, as in the past, I lift you up when you fall, and I intervene when you stray. Recognize that you have nothing to fear from Me. Fear yourselves!

7. I always show My children the easy, beautiful, and safe path. I spare you the long, arduous, and painful journeys on foot that you bring upon

yourselves through your deeds. If you lose your way or are sluggish and delay your arrival on the path of light, it is only because you insist on it.

8. I give you new revelations so that you, too, may achieve new transformations. Nothing and no one will be able to prevent My teachings from reaching souls in the form of writings. My Word will destroy all that is false that has accumulated in human life.

9. I am not sparking a minor dispute, but a great war of worldviews, in which the inspired will shine forth. I will put the right words into your hearts so that you may interpret my teachings correctly.

10. Come to the Master and learn from Him, so that you may dispel the erroneous interpretations that were taught to you regarding the scriptures of earlier times. Those erroneous interpretations, which were like blind mirrors, prevented you from seeing the truth.

11. You have been told about the Antichrist, which refers to a revelation by my disciple John. Erroneously, you have applied this figure to many of your fellow human beings, both in the past and in the present. Today I tell you that the Antichrist, as humanity has conceived him, does not exist nor will he ever exist. The Antichrist is anyone who does not love, for Christ is the love of the Creator. Recognize, therefore, that your world is full of antichrists who are blinded by materialism.

12. I tell you that it is better for you to be full of uncertainties and doubts than to be full of false beliefs or lies that you take for truths. An honest doubt arising from uncertainty or ignorance harms you less than the false certainty of a falsehood. Honest doubt, which hungers for understanding, is better than firm belief in any myth. Desperate uncertainty, which cries out for light, is better than fanatical or idolatrous certainty. Today, the unbelievers, the disillusioned, and the embittered prevail everywhere. They are rebels who often see more clearly than others; they do not perceive ritualistic posturing as such, nor are they convinced by the assurances they have heard from those who guide people spiritually. For all those complicated theories do not satisfy their hearts, which thirst for pure water to soothe their fear. Those whom you consider rebels often reveal more insight in their questions than those who answer them, simply because the latter consider themselves learned or important. They feel, see, sense, hear, and understand with greater clarity than many who call themselves masters of the divine teachings.

13. You also discuss the dreaded and terrible end of the world, which you consider to be imminent whenever war breaks out. Regarding this as well, I tell you today that the end you expect will not come. My words of

the Second Era refer to the materialistic and scientific world, which neither honors Me, nor loves Me, nor acknowledges Me.

14. You have literally believed in the coming of people who will call themselves “Christ,” and you have finally come to believe and understand that these will be false Christs.

15. You are determined to misinterpret the symbols and dwell on them in such a way that you fall into error and, in the end, do not know what to think. Do not think so much; purify your soul and your heart, and come to Me. I will give you the light and reveal to you what you need to know, both for your material betterment and for your spiritual ascent.

16. Who are the false Christs? All those who trumpet their superiority and virtue and claim to be spreaders of goodness, even though they do exactly the opposite.

17. You still speak of God’s terrible justice, of Jehovah’s wrath, of the “eye for an eye and tooth for a tooth” of the Day of Judgment, on which I will be the avenging Judge. Yet how many Days of Judgment have you experienced during your existence? In those moments of sorrow for your soul, I have not been your Judge, but your Defender. No wrath can exist in My Spirit. How, then, could I reveal it? In Me there is only harmony. It is you who take an eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth. My justice is loving, and it is you yourselves who ask for the opportunity to purify yourselves. For I do not punish you.

18. I will soon welcome you who walk on the wrong path and give you My strength and My light when you call upon Me. It does not matter that you bear the mark of great sinners in your body and in your soul. I will cause you to bless those who have offended you, and to bless God, because He has deemed this miracle possible within you— . Then you will begin to feel the love of Christ in your heart.

When they hear these words, some think: How is it possible that great sinners can receive this grace just as the righteous do, who possess it through their own merit? O people, people who see no further than your own eyes! I have always given you My blessings out of grace, even before you deserved them!

19. I respond both to a pure thought and to the sorrowful lament of one who approaches Me in a state of impurity, whenever even a spark of humility or insight escapes him because of his lack of love for his fellow human beings.

20. I am the defender of the weak who shed tears in their great helplessness and ignorance. I am the divine hope that calls out to and

comforts those who weep; I am the loving Jesus who gently caresses those who groan in their pain and their atonement.

21. I am your Savior, your Redeemer. I am the Truth accessible to humankind.

22. Now, disciples, here is another of My teachings: Truly, I tell you, when you feel strong, great, or superior, you distance yourselves from Me, for your pride stifles the feeling of humility. But when you feel small, when you realize that you are like atoms in the midst of My creation, then you draw near to Me; for because of your humility, you admire Me, you love Me, and you feel Me close to you. Then you think of all that is great and unfathomable that God holds within Himself—and which you would gladly know and experience. It seems to you as if you were hearing the echo of a divine whisper in your soul.

23. I am the Master of your soul and your Savior. Your body is one of the many tools that have been given to you. But most tend to forget Me when they incarnate and go astray, influenced by the life that surrounds them on Earth. This happens when the soul still lacks true greatness and elevation.

Others, who do not forget that I am their Lord and their Father, are insatiable in their asking, yet stingy when it comes to giving. They lack the generosity of spirit needed to love. They think they understand how to ask, but they do not understand how to give. They make no effort to learn how to ask, and even less to learn how to give. The only thing they should ask of Me is that I fulfill My will in them. For you have already recognized that My will is just, perfect, and loving.

24. I tell you: “Ask, and it will be given to you.”

25. Do you perhaps consider this statement or this request to be meaningless? Truly, I tell you, whoever addresses it to Me and feels it has found a source of miracles. — As for giving: Give everything that love advises you to give.

26. In this world, you try to silence the purest feelings of the soul through proper feelings of pleasure. However, since the Divine Spirit is hidden within your being, you will all have to submit to Him—some sooner, others later.

27. People will not be able to fight against God forever—the only One who can lift you from your state as imperfect beings to the heights of perfection.

28. Through My teaching, I will reveal to you the true meaning of life and teach you to interpret correctly not only My Word of this age but also that of ages past. For through your false interpretations, you have created

fanatical religious rituals based on My words. That is why your materialism prevents you from understanding when I tell you: “Heaven and earth will pass away, but My Word will not pass away.”

You think: Is it possible that heaven, just like the earth, will pass away? This reveals your lack of deeper understanding. What I meant to say is that the heavens you see and the earth on which you dwell will pass away, since time leaves its mark on them second by second, but that the essence and substance of My Word will not pass away, because—being divine—it is eternal, and the Divine is unchanging. Your earth and your heavens, however, change and pass away imperceptibly to human beings, while My love remains unchanging. My love does not pass away, for the entire universe is filled with it.

29. Jesus came to teach you love, not to satisfy your vain curiosity. Yet how few know how to love in His name. Whenever you do something good, you say, “I am noble, I am generous, I am charitable; that is why I do this.” I tell you: If you were to do those works in the name of your Lord, you would be humble, because goodness comes from God, and I have bestowed it upon your soul. Therefore, whoever attributes his good deeds to his human heart denies his soul and the One who endowed it with these virtues. When, on the other hand, you do something evil, you wash your hands like Pilate, and you shift the blame for that deed onto the Father, saying, “It was God’s will; it was written; God wanted it; it is fate.”

30. You say that nothing happens without God’s will, in order to absolve yourselves of your mistakes. But truly, I tell you, you are mistaken, for your mistakes, your wretchedness, occur without God’s will. Recognize that the Almighty never compels you by force or through His power. *You* do this to your weaker brothers and sisters. Truly, I tell you, evil, dishonesty, and lack of harmony are *your* own; love, patience, and peace of mind come from God. Whenever you love, it is the Creator of your soul who inspires you. When you hate, on the other hand, it is you—it is your weakness—that drives you and brings you to ruin.

31. Whenever something evil happens in your life, you can be certain that it is *your own* doing. Yet then you ask yourselves: Why does God allow this? Does He not suffer because of our sins? Does He not weep as well when He sees us weeping? What would it cost Him to spare us these downfalls? I tell you: As long as you do not love, God will be something to you that you cannot comprehend, because the magnanimity of your Creator lies beyond your understanding.

32. Become strong, great, and wise; learn to love. When you love, you will no longer have the childish desire to fathom God, for then you will see Him and feel Him, and this will be enough for you.

33. My love answers those questions you sometimes ask yourselves in your suffering. I only allow you to taste the fruit you have cultivated so that you may feel something of what you have made others feel. But I also tell you this: even if you fill your cup of suffering to the brim, and even if I could spare you the pain, I nevertheless allow this suffering—and even death itself—to be within you. For the soul stands above all these insignificant sensory perceptions that it tests through the body.

34. Jesus came to humanity to teach you how a noble soul endures scourging, insults, and thorns, so that when you are "crucified," you may have the courage to stand up to the executioner or the slanderer, to love him, and to bless him.

35. Thus, you must leave the world and the body behind.

36. Yet today, on this morning of grace, when My Word returns to you through the human mind, I welcome you.

37. Humanity, you are preparing to commemorate the birth of Jesus.

38. The feast of Christmas, of joy and remembrance.

39. For the rich and the powerful, it means worldly pleasures and amusements. For those who follow Christ —who had neither a bed nor a home on the night He was born—it is a celebration marked by privation, yet filled with spiritual joy.

40. Christian humanity, as you make your preparations to decorate your altars and organize your festivals, truly, I tell you, your heart is empty. Have you not considered that those altars you erect and those images with which you depict Me are merely a delight to your eyes and a representation of the Divine that is very far removed from reality? *I* have always dwelt in the temple of true humility. Likewise, I have taught you to fulfill your duty with all love and self-denial.

41. Today I see that this teaching has been stripped of its power, that its meaning has been forgotten by this Christianity. For even those who bring their families to ruin call themselves Christians. Those who flaunt splendor and power, and those who stir up wars, also call themselves Christians. Yet not all will follow that example and that path, for many will awaken to the realization that the greatness of the soul rests on the nature of the heart, in which dwell the pure feelings that God inspires in humankind.

42. About 2,000 years have passed since my coming into the world as a human being. I remind you of this only so that you may realize how far you

are from fulfilling my teaching. My example as a perfect human being began at the moment of my birth, continued throughout my childhood and youth, and ended with my last breath on the cross of martyrdom. This story, written with my blood, is the Book of Life and the beginning of human redemption.

43. I lived among humanity to make them understand that the Father's love for them is so great that I ultimately limited Myself to live among them as a human being, far removed from all the notions that the leaders of the people held regarding divinity, as they followed the law that Moses had left them. How could they have understood the Son of God in His poverty while they lived in wealth? How could they have bowed down before Jesus, the carpenter's son, while they felt privileged?

My teaching of love and humility was not understood by them. My cradle was so humble that none of them came near, not even to caress Me or gaze at Me with love. But nature was deeply moved by My presence as a human being and reached out its arms to Me in its various realms to welcome Me , while the light of the Eternal One, symbolized by a star, announced the arrival of the Messiah to the world.

44. Now, in this time, when I was not born as a human being, nor did I have to become human only to be persecuted, the light of My Spirit, which shines down upon you, will be seen by humanity, which will be able to recognize where My Word is currently flowing forth.

45. Today I come as light, as essence, to fill with peace those of good will who have known how to commemorate this day with spirituality and joy, and who have offered Me their hearts as a gift.

46. Suffering and poverty are what you offer to your Lord, in remembrance that your Master also came into the world to suffer.

47. I receive this offering and kindle an unquenchable flame in your hearts. Since I offered Myself as a sacrifice to show you the way to your salvation—do not forget that I am always ready to extend My merciful hand to save you.

48. Your spiritual childhood is over, and you must now understand your own development.

49. I have entrusted My representation to you, for I have told you: "Whoever fulfills his duty as a disciple will be like his Master." Sow love, plant peace in hearts, perform miracles. Rise to the life of grace; awaken the "dead" to the truth.

50. Spiritualists, be the interpreters and messengers of My Word. On this day, I cherish all people who, in accordance with the instruction they have received, commemorate My coming.

51. When the voice-bearer is in a state of ecstasy, My divine ray—My inspiration—will descend upon you so that you may understand My Word. I wish to see you united in a single desire: peace among humanity.

52. Blessed is he who comes to Me in longing, for he will have the light of My Divine Spirit. Whoever seeks Me does so because he has felt within himself that the time for his spiritual ascent has come.

53. The human mind seeks to break the chains of bondage that have held it captive. I have told you that now is the time when the mind and the soul must seek their freedom. For before them lies an infinitely vast field where they can learn and achieve more than what their heart has shown them. In this way, humanity will perfect itself and attain greater wisdom. Then every human thought will contain truth.

54. Today I speak to you through many messengers and, through them, leave a textbook for your soul, just as I left a legacy of wisdom and love in the Second Era of this humanity. For the foundations of My teaching consist of love, that universal and supreme force which aims to unite all beings into a single family.

55. You must possess this divine quality, for where there is no love, there can be no mercy. Yet I have filled you with love so that whenever an opportunity arises to show mercy, you may do so, knowing full well that mercy is not subject to or confined to any specific form. So that you may develop the necessary abilities, I have given you a part of Myself that lives within you. It is your soul, enlightened by the Spirit, that enables you to understand that you have come forth from Me.

56. Therefore, you can understand that divine power can manifest itself in everything that is life, for life is everything that surrounds you. I have taught you not to limit your God to a single form. I can take on all forms or have none at all, because I am the Creator.

57. When your intelligence leads you to the principle of life and you discover within it how creatures come into being and transform, you will be amazed as you come to understand the explanation behind many of My teachings. Then you will discover that God is revealed in all things, from beings imperceptible to your eyes to the greatest worlds and stars.

58. In this way, you will come to understand that man is not the creator of life and the forces of nature, but merely uses and transforms what has already been created. For this purpose, I have placed man within creation, so that he may develop all the gifts and abilities with which I have endowed him.

59. Creation is God Himself, and the time will come when people who do not recognize the relationship that exists between the Creator and

humankind will come to understand that everything a person does derives from divine power.

60. Human beings undergo a process of development, just as everything that makes up creation does. In the beginning, they were immature. Their intelligence corresponded to the primitive life they led. But God ensured that he would develop from within himself , that he would recognize what is good and what is evil, so that he might discover within himself his spiritual side and his physical side, for in the beginning his soul was not yet capable of doing so.

Thus, man gradually developed, knowing where he came from and where he was going, recognizing his abilities, which were meant to guide him toward perfection. Thus, he has reached this present time, in which I have revealed to him that a single earthly life is not sufficient for the perfection of the soul.

61. You can have clear proof of this when you realize that the experience of people today is greater than that of people in times past. For the soul brings with it the light gained on its previous life paths. Yet you have called this era the “Century of Light” because of the advances in human science, since the divine light shines within every mind.

62. It is I, the Father, who speak to you. For those who doubt, I make My Word clear and precise. It is revealed according to the capacity of the messenger. His mind receives the transmission of My wisdom and expresses it according to his ability. Yet the meaning is the same for all messengers.

63. I welcome you all and bless you.

64. Here is the perfect Judge among you, knocking at the doors of your sensitivity to make you understand the insignificance that your thoughts, words, and deeds can have in the face of His omnipotence, justice, and truth. Your soul has been able to develop in such a way that your spirit not only judges the transgressions of your present existence but also reveals to you old debts owed to My divine justice.

65. Once your feelings have attained a greater degree of spiritualization, the memory of your past and your intuition will become clearer within you. For now, you have only a vague sense of all this. Yet it helps you to bear your cross with resignation and confidence—in the certainty that in this way your soul is purified and saved.

66. Those who once mocked Jesus when they saw Him gasping for breath with the cross on His shoulders are the very ones who today have willingly taken up their cross to climb the hill. Those who cried out back

then, “Crucify Him,” have now dedicated themselves to serving Me and loving Me.

67. Those cries pierced My heart; those feelings of hatred and blasphemies wounded Me. Yet I did not condemn them to death; I forgave them and gave them new life, for they did not know what they were doing.

68. Spiritually, I am still nailed to the cross, even though you have taken My body down from the cross. Blood and water still flow from My side, and all My wounds are fresh, because you still do not love one another, because there are still hostilities and wars.

69. Truly, I bless you: Prepare yourselves so that you may clearly hear the voice of conscience, and so that the eyes of your spirit may recognize the truth of all that I have told you.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 249

1. Beloved people, here is “The Word” among you, the same One who spoke to you in the Second Era, who today reveals Himself spiritually through the human mind.

2. Truly, I tell you, Jesus’ life among men was not easy. From my childhood onward, the cup of bitterness was brought to my lips. Yet I came for this: to suffer from beginning to end, to show you the path to salvation, and to teach you that if I, the Lord of life, peace, and bliss, renounced My glory to suffer on earth through you—what then is in store for you? What can you really expect from the joys, pleasures, and successes of your earthly world?

3. The Christian world still commemorates the day Jesus came into the world. But even on these days of remembrance, the din of war can be heard, and people are killing one another. Women are left defenseless, and children are orphaned. Meanwhile, Mary, the Mother, spreads her mantle of love over the globe. She is the warmth, the tenderness, the eternal bosom, the home. As the most perfect mother of Jesus in human form, she likewise imparted her divine lesson, which began at the manger in the stable and ended at the cross on Golgotha.

4. Peace be with people of good will who love, bless, and intercede for humanity.

5. My creatures, you who seek Me without asking anything of Me and expect only what My will grants you: when you feel My love and My blessings, you receive them with deep love, entrust your thoughts to Me, and tell Me that you wish to become perfect.

6. You are like birds seeking a nest to find shelter. You have drawn near to one another in your longing for warmth, and My Word has nourished you and satisfied your hearts.

7. On this day, you present your works before Me. You leave tears and suffering behind and hold out hope that the new year will bring the longed-for peace to humanity.

8. You thank Me for having found Me after enduring misunderstandings and disappointments, and when you feel loved by Me, you sing a song of thanksgiving.

9. You are now discovering the treasure, the inheritance you have been seeking, and as you have delved into your soul, you were amazed to discover your gifts, to see abilities that were hidden and forgotten.

10. In Me you have found the love you sought, the true Master, the faithful Friend. All the noble strings of your soul have been awakened, and you feel the desire to tell humanity that My Spirit vibrates within every

being, that My Light has become the Word to be heard by all, and that the instrument I have chosen is the human being who, through My Will, has become a mouthpiece for My teachings. When the Good News reaches people through your mediation and finds a hearing, you will rejoice. If they do not listen to you, do not be concerned, for I will make Myself known in many ways to overcome human stubbornness.

11. In the Second Era, I said to My disciples: “I will return and speak to the soul of man when he has come to know sin at its height.” Yet I revealed to them the manner in which I would return—namely, spiritually—and here I am, fulfilling My promise. Those disciples asked Me, “How will we recognize You?”

And I gave them the signs of My coming. Yet now you see that, although those apostles are no longer on earth, you have recognized the voice of your Father in those whom I have chosen in this age to convey My teaching to you.

12. When I arrived at Golgotha and emptied My cup of suffering, many of those who today hear Me speak through a human being were present. They did not understand who it was who spoke to them, and these are you who have disregarded My teachings and today say to Me: “Master, we love You; we want to follow You. If we did not recognize You in another time—now we realize our mistake and ask You for forgiveness. Let us follow in Your footsteps directly.”

13. But I say to you: O disciples, you who have opened your hearts and allow My Word to sprout, grow, and bear fruit as a fertile seed—allow this teaching to leave all its blessings within you, and may these be for the good of your fellow human beings.

14. The time is drawing near when the human spirit will seek the truth. Then My seed will be sown across the entire face of the earth, and apostles will appear everywhere.

15. Prepare yourselves today; be patient in the struggle. All your sufferings will be rewarded. Feel My caress and My forgiveness, which soothe your sufferings. In this way, you purify yourselves to come to Me in purity. — When I speak to you in this way, you feel peace, and your heart becomes still.

16. Leave your sorrows behind; do not seek Me on the path of pain. Come to Me, for I am Love.

17. I want to see you strong; I want to see you bear your cross with patience and distribute gifts along your path. Pay attention to each of your deeds, so that you may always be worthy of the peace I offer you.

18. You multitudes of people, my children, who have come here in your longing for light: You await my words, my thoughts, so that you may forget your sufferings.

19. You have gathered here and have found My light in the meaning of My teaching. When you spoke with one another, you understood that it was one and the same reason that led you to seek Me in these words, and that this reason was the thirst for truth, the thirst for love.

20. Very little is what I had to give you, people, because you already carry within your souls everything you have asked of Me. I only had to teach you to look upon the eternal aspect of your being, so that you might discover your inheritance and your wealth there.

21. Only My light opens the eyes of the soul to the truth; only it illuminates the endless path to true wisdom, the path to your salvation.

22. The more you seek on this path, the more you will find; the deeper you delve, the greater the treasures you will encounter—treasures that were hidden but are present within your soul and in the life that belongs to it.

23. How many riches you had forgotten, and how many wonders you will discover along this path!

24. You still have much to learn in order to become receptive to My inspirations and My calls. How often have you perceived the vibrations of the spiritual realm without being able to comprehend *who* is calling you! That "language" is so confusing to you that you cannot understand it, and you ultimately attribute spiritual manifestations to hallucinations or material causes.

25. Your hearts are hard and your minds are foolish, not allowing the soul to receive the influence of its true home. The people of God were not like this in earlier times: Spirituality was cultivated by those people with simple hearts and elevated souls who strove to fulfill the Divine Law and obey the laws of the earth.

26. I desire to be felt and loved once again as in those times, but in a more spiritual way.

27. This was foretold by prophets, through My Word, and through one of My apostles. If you were truly able to unite all those revelations into a single one, you would be amazed at the clarity with which they speak of this time you are currently living through and of the manifestations you are witnessing.

28. My revelation through human understanding will be brief. For if it were prolonged, you would stagnate; you would become content merely to take pleasure in My Word; and you would eventually grow accustomed

to My presence. Therefore, My revelation in this form will soon come to an end, and then you will find yourselves compelled to study what you have heard, to perfect your prayer in order to feel My presence, and to prepare yourselves better to become worthy of My miracles.

29. I want you to avoid two mistakes: remaining stuck in the routine of your acts of worship, and trying to move forward too quickly. Move step by step, unwaveringly, toward the goal I have set before you. In this way, you will gradually ascend, purify the blemishes of your soul, and pay off your debts. You will draw ever closer to Eternal Life, which is destined to be the home of all souls once they have attained the state of perfection.

30. When you hear Me, O My little children, some pray and ask Me for forgiveness, while others weep. I see tears of love, of repentance, of fear—I accept them all. Recognize the many ways in which you are heard by your Master, who understands how to interpret all "languages."

31. When you hear Me, you do not want this hour to pass. "How much peace, what tranquility, what infinite bliss!" your soul says to Me. Yet I answer you: You will have this peace, this bliss, this ecstasy of feeling, loving, knowing, and being able to act in the spiritual life—not for an hour, but for all eternity.

32. I will await you in that Promised Land, and My light will accompany you on your journey until you reach Me. For I am the light that shines down to illuminate your path.

33. In My Word, I have given you prophecies that you have seen come to pass, so that those who hear your testimony may share in your faith. How much joy there will be for those who have lived without faith until now and suddenly open their eyes, discover eternal life above them, and recognize within themselves the likeness to the Divine— ! At that moment, the very nature of existence will be transformed for those beings; for they will no longer belong to the ranks of those who ask, but to those who give thanks. For whoever asks does so because they do not recognize that they have enough, and whoever gives thanks does so because they are convinced that they have more than they deserve.

34. When you contemplate the wonders of nature and realize that you have been the object of divine love and mercy—does not gratitude well up in your hearts? What greater proof of gratitude can you give Me at this moment than your admiration, your humility, and your acknowledgment of My greatness? It was then neither pain, nor hardship, nor self-interest that set your heart ablaze for Me.

35. Whenever you whisper a prayer of thanksgiving, accompany it with deeds that confirm that sentiment.

36. I must correct every error among you, for the time during which I speak to you in this form is already very short, and when the year 1950 ends, you shall have a greater understanding of My work because you will have studied My teachings more thoroughly with the assistance of the wise counsel of My Spiritual World. The messengers entrusted with the task of conveying the divine message will prepare themselves with a greater awareness of their responsibility.

37. Until the time when I revoke My word, there must be a purification of religious practices and customs among you. Then, let the one who wishes to follow Me under the banner of truth set out and follow Me, and the one who, out of selfishness and the pursuit of personal gain, insists on distorting what is pure will be forced to suffer the consequences of his disobedience and lack of vigilance.

38. It will not be I who punishes the child: it will feel the judgment upon itself. Every weed will be uprooted.

39. I have liberated this spiritualist people, have illuminated its “fields,” and have removed the barriers and obstacles in its path. But for so many blessings, it also bears great responsibility. “Watch, so that you may clearly hear the voice of your conscience, which will show you what you must do and will always urge you to remain vigilant.”

40. In this year, which has served as a time of preparation for you—for you have striven to break the chains that bound you to a fanaticism which hindered your spiritual development—you have had the firm resolve to rid yourselves of many prejudices. Since that time, you have felt freer and closer to the truth. Now you will feel stronger for the struggle.

41. How many events will take place! How many little worlds that humanity has created will be destroyed! Truly, I tell you, every false grandeur and every selfish work will come to nothing.

42. There are only a few among you who have understood My teaching. Yet when the moment of My departure comes, I will leave My disciples with the knowledge and strength necessary to face the struggle. For the Master is lenient with you, because I see your effort—which, though small, is nonetheless valuable—and I accept it.

You are convinced that you are working for the soul, that what you sow today with tears will bear sweet fruit tomorrow. Who, knowing this, would dare to waste their time?

43. Soon you will witness My teaching being published in various languages. Then My Word, My instruction, will bring you into contact with people in distant lands, and although you have never seen one another,

you will recognize one another. Although countries and seas lie between you, you will be united and be one through My work.

44. As the year 1950 draws to a close, there will be uncertainty and doubt among many of you. Why do some doubt My revelations, even though they possess an intelligence greater than that of those who believe in My message? Because it is neither human knowledge nor the mind that can judge My truth, and when a person realizes this, he is seized by fear of everything new, of everything unknown to him, and unconsciously rejects it. Yet you—the weak, the uneducated, those who cannot reach the heights of those recognized for their intelligence—are the ones who believe, and you are able to delve into the mysteries of the spiritual. Why? Because it is the Spirit that reveals eternal life and its wonders to the mind.

45. Human intelligence is a force against which you will now take up the fight, for through it, human beings have created ideas and concepts about the spiritual realm that have not been revealed to them by the Spirit.

46. For this battle, you must be strong—with a strength that likewise springs from the Spirit. Your strength will never rest on your body, nor on the power of money, nor on earthly resources. Only your faith in the truth that lives within you will enable you to prevail in this conflict.

47. The world will be thrown into turmoil when My Word is heard among the nations, for the spirit of those who are prepared for this revelation will be stirred by both joy and fear. Then, whoever wishes to come to know the truth must free themselves from the bondage of their materialistic notions and find refreshment in the luminous horizons that open before their eyes. However, those who persist in their spiritual darkness and in their struggle against this light will continue to have the freedom to do so.

48. The shift in mindset toward spirituality will bring about friendship and brotherhood among the nations. Yet it is necessary that you prepare yourselves, for the conflict will be great. When people rise up against one another in wars, this does not happen because it is My will, but because they have not understood the Law of God.

49. Since spiritual development is subject to a just law, man is purified along his path. In this way, he becomes righteous before God through his own efforts.

50. The present age has found humanity far removed from the right path. War, famine, epidemics, grief, and destruction are voices that speak of the lack of mercy, spirituality, and justice that prevails in the world.

51. Understand that I inspire peace in you. I have never incited you to war.

52. In the midst of this chaos, I have taught you and drawn you out of the whirlwind of passions to reveal to you what I promised you in other times—to tell you that, although you are small and humble, your spiritual preparation and your faith will transform you into courageous soldiers and selfless apostles of My work.

53. The world will feel My presence in you, will remember My Law—now forgotten—and will come to know the new revelations and teachings. Humanity will see Me in all My glory when it receives the testimony of your works of love.

54. If your faith grows weak in the face of great trials, you will not be able to inspire faith in your fellow human beings; you will not be able to heal the sick, nor move the heart of the sinner, nor comfort the afflicted. You will feel, , temporarily deprived of that power to illuminate paths and open doors for those in need. You will feel unworthy to take the blind by the hand to guide them, and then your heart will weep bitterly. Only when you pray with all your trust placed in Me will I receive you, hear you, give peace to your soul, and kindle the lamp of your faith with the inextinguishable light of My love.

55. I have sought to make of you a people, a family united in My Law, who love one another and in whom there is no ill will, so that you may serve as an example to your fellow human beings and be the foundation of My sanctuary.

56. I ask nothing impossible of you; I only want your words and deeds to be sincere. If you follow My teachings with humility and understanding—if you express virtue and simplicity in your lives—you will not have to speak or make an effort to awaken the souls of your fellow human beings. The testimony of your active charity will then be enough.

57. You will not be the only ones upon whom this responsibility rests. New multitudes of people, new "workers," and new "soldiers"—with as great or even greater fervor and love than you possess—will join you, and they will succeed in taking a step forward on the path of development.

58. Just as I taught the twelve Apostles of the Second Era to heal the sick, to love their neighbors, to forgive offenses, to free the possessed, and to awaken the "dead" to new life through words and deeds of love, so have I taught you as well, that you may be true apostles of My teaching.

59. Calm your minds; train your reason, for truly, I tell you, you will receive from Me according to your preparation, and I can tell you: Here I am, fulfilling My promise that I would be with you once again.

60. Speak to Me in the innermost part of your being, for I hear your spiritual language. You point out your misfortunes to Me, but I also see that you suffer when you witness the suffering that humanity is drinking as a cup of bitterness in this time, because the world has rejected Me, has fallen into the clutches of temptation, and is lashing out in its ignorance and torment. I draw near in humility to knock on the doors of every heart, to give people comfort, peace, and bread for their souls. Yet humanity has forgotten Me, casting Me far from itself because it has not recognized Me. Mankind weeps over its past because it believes I am far away, because it has not heard this Word that I am giving you at this time. Therefore, I remind you once again of the sublime mission you are to fulfill among humanity.

61. I have filled you with My power so that you may awaken souls, so that you may pass on My peace, so that you may pray for those who do not know how to pray, so that, feeling the pain of your fellow human beings, you may intercede for them.

You are the people whom I have awakened and blessed so that you may take your first steps filled with love, brotherhood, and forgiveness. Be true disciples who study and follow the teachings I have given you. For I will leave you behind on earth as My disciples.

62. People: Among you are unbelievers who are not satisfied with the meaning of My Word, who do not feel true faith in My spiritual revelation, who seek Me in materialism, in hymns and verbal prayers, in rites and ceremonies, because their souls have not yet grown strong in the truth, and for this reason they distance themselves from Me.

63. I have taught you many things. I have promised to dwell in the sanctuary you prepare for Me in your hearts. Yet those who practice a materialistic form of worship believe that they are pleasing to Me and fulfilling their mission better. But I say to them: I have clearly imparted My teachings to you. Why do you continue to remain asleep?

I have spoken much to you, yet you have learned very little. When I have given you great revelations, you have rebelled against them and said, “We do not like this way of worshiping the Father; we will hold fast to our forms of worship. For we have not learned the way to worship the Father from spirit to spirit.”

But I tell you: Time will pass, and you will continue to sleep and will not experience the glorious awakening that uplifts your soul. Tomorrow you will feel like orphans without Me, and although I am so close to you, you will not feel Me, because you have not learned to feel Me.

64. Remember, O beloved people, that your Father has spoken to you throughout the ages. In the Second Era, the Divine Master showed you the path to spiritual ascent and left His footprints along it so that you might reach the true Fatherland. In this present age , I have enlightened your souls; through My Word and My grace, I have prepared you so that you may set out to work as Elijah did. Thus, you may become guides for humanity.

65. This is the time in which I have united and gathered the twelve tribes of the chosen people of Israel so that they may once again receive the teaching of the Divine "Word." As Master, I have made My teaching audible among you. I have prepared and guided you through My Word. Yet this form of communication with you will soon come to an end.

66. "Israel, become the guide of humanity; give it this bread of eternal life; show it this work of the Spirit, so that the various religions may become spiritualized in My teaching and in this way the Kingdom of God may come to all people."

67. I give you milk and honey because you are the people who have a difficult mission to fulfill—a mission that will not be a heavy cross upon your shoulders. You are the people who have recognized Me once again and who, filled with spirituality, wish to set out to display their banner before humanity.

68. I have taught you to live in harmony with Me and to be humble and simple in all your actions and thoughts. I have taught you that—while humanity stokes its wars to kill one another—you are to be the soldiers of My Divinity, bearing the weapons of light in your hands to combat the hatred and ignorance of the world.

69. Recognize, My people, how those around you are tormented by their fear and pain, and that you are the ones called to bring them the comfort, encouragement, and love of My Divine Spirit.

70. Behold, when you have fulfilled your mission in this way, you will feel My peace, and you shall share this peace with others. Renounce all earthly ambition and clothe yourselves in My love, so that My mercy may be revealed throughout the entire world through you.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 250

1. What soul, hearing Me speak of the Land of Promise, does not feel the longing to live there? The purpose of My revelation among you is to help your soul reach the world of light and eternal peace, from which one can perceive the glory of your Creator. Throughout the ages, a path has been laid out for you so that you might reach the gates of that eternity, that life which awaits your soul.

2. I have forgiven you and lightened your burden of atonement so that you may move forward more quickly, clear your guilt, and feel strengthened to begin your journey anew. Great is the mission and the struggle you face on Earth; but in these times of wars and catastrophes, it is even greater, for you must learn to pray with such devotion that your soul—invisible and intangible to others—is able to halt the spread of war and spread the mantle of peace over the nations.

3. This nation in which you live is not the New Jerusalem, for that city awaits you in the spiritual realm. But it has been chosen for My manifestation in this time, and it will be like a door that will lead you to the city shining with white light that My Apostle John saw in his vision.

4. Strangers will enter your city, and you shall regard them as brothers in the Spirit, without looking down on them because they are of a different race.

5. Lift up your thoughts for a few moments, and I will cause the clamor of war, the lamentations of the people, the pain of mothers, and the weeping of children to reach your hearts, so that you may understand your mission and set out to fulfill it. Now is a time of judgment, in which you see how power is taken away from the rich miser and from the powerful and self-indulgent nations, just as it is taken from the one who, without his owner's permission, has seized what belongs to others to increase his wealth. For him, too, the day has come when he must watch as other hands take away from him what he possessed unlawfully.

6. You, in your material poverty, think that you are exempt from My judgment. But I tell you that you are mistaken, for you, too, can become rich and greedy—namely, with the spiritual wealth that I have entrusted to you.

7. Today I have called upon you to lift up your thoughts in an effort to feel the pain that the nations are suffering. Yet I have seen that you are not yet able to empathize with the pain of your fellow human beings, even though the very air you breathe is permeated by that pain. Will it be necessary for you, too, to go through that trial and drink from that cup so that you may comprehend the pain that weighs down humanity? Your

heart is still hardened, and the crystal-clear water of love does not flow from it.

8. Blessed is he who sets out to serve his fellow human beings because he has seen the hardships that torment them. I will let him rest upon my breast after he has completed his work. Remember: when life smiled upon you, you looked with indifference upon those who suffer. And others, after having known misery and attained a life of splendor—instead of helping those who knock at their doors, they drive them away from their presence and say to them: "Go your way, suffer and struggle, just as I suffered and struggled, and then you, too, will have what I attained with so much effort."

9. My teaching instructs you: Although you have attained the peace that your heart enjoys in the light of your spiritual soul through great trials and sufferings, you shall distribute those jewels among your fellow human beings without trying to determine whether they are worthy of possessing them.

10. My Word has had the same effect on you as it did when it raised Lazarus to life. A breath of death had penetrated your hearts and destroyed every hope they had cherished of surviving the war that constantly threatened your peace. But at the very moment the news of the war arrived, you learned that the Master's voice was being heard in the midst of a gathering of simple and humble hearts, and without asking yourselves in detail whether this were true, or whether such a miracle were possible, you came here longing for Me, because you know that I am peace.

11. When you heard this voice, every string of your soul was stirred, and you exclaimed, "It is You, my Lord, who speaks!" Yet your faith has not yet become absolute, for although you are with Me, you still fear, just like those disciples who sailed with Me in a boat. When they saw the waves of the sea swelling, they cried out, "Lord, Lord, save us; we are perishing!"

12. Why are you afraid, O people, even though you are under the protection of My mercy? Why do you distrust My power? Do not allow your effort to hear Me to become useless and fruitless. Consider that many come from distant lands to hear My Word. Others must overcome the skepticism of their family. Still others are compelled to leave behind their earthly work and worldly duties, and this sacrifice must not be in vain.

13. Consider this: If you are able to place all your faith in My Word instead of harboring doubts and mistrust, then—when it is inscribed in

your soul with the fire of your love—it will enlighten you at every moment and encourage you in each of your trials.

14. There is much that your soul fears from the chains of bondage, for it already knows the taste of that cup of suffering.

15. You love peace above all else, and it is that longing of your soul that has drawn Me to you, O people. For you know that peace is wholly concentrated in Me. It would be in vain to seek it in the various human institutions, among those in power, or in the most advanced theories of modern science, for humanity has lost this treasure. If humankind wishes to regain this gift that it has cast aside, it must seek it irrevocably in Me, just as it happened with you.

16. The teaching I have given you is clear and comprehensible to all My children. For I wish to prepare you so that you may be the messengers of this Good News, showing humanity the best way to seek Me in order to find peace.

17. Here is fulfilled the word I gave you when Jesus, in the "Second Era," thanked His Father for having hidden His wisdom from the learned and the educated, yet having given and revealed it to the humble. Yes, My people, for those whom you call scholars puff themselves up and seek to keep the common people down by teaching them only what they consider to be the crumbs of the bread they have received from Me. The poor, on the other hand—the "little people"—who know all too well the hardships that life brings and the associated deprivations—when *they* are finally able to call something their own, they feel that it is far too much for them, and so they share it with others. I will now add this: When the greedy person becomes generous and the proud person becomes humble, they will instantly share in all that I have in store for those who know how to live virtuously. For My love is not partial; it is all-encompassing and is for all My children.

18. You must know all this. For if anyone wishes to become wise in My teaching, he must not forget that, in order to attain this, he must first be humble like Solomon, whom I made king and so wise— —that his name was famous and highly esteemed in the world of that era, which he astonished with the wisdom of his counsel and his judgments. But all his power, understanding, and glory were brought to naught under the power of My justice when he transgressed My commandments.

19. People, strive and work for peace, just as Israel took possession of the Promised Land after so many difficulties and conflicts that it had to endure and overcome. I know that your soul understands Me well when I

speak to it of Israel, for you carry that seed within your being, and that history is inscribed in your spirit.

20. There lie his experience, development, and insight; there the book is opened within his soul, revealing the Law to him and sparing him from falling into error. I have caused your soul to reincarnate in this time, far from old earthly possessions that would have made you materialistic, as happened with other races and peoples, so that your sole passion would be to open a spiritual path for humanity, to show it where to direct its steps, and to lead it to the peace of My Kingdom of justice and love.

21. Today you come seeking mercy, and who can say that they have not received it? The sick have been healed, the weary travelers have found peace, and those hungry and thirsty for spiritual fulfillment have had their hunger and thirst quenched. But even among those who follow Me, there are still some who have not awakened, who doubt and demand proof in order to believe. To them I grant what they need, according to My will. Yet it is not earthly possessions that I give them. I have the treasures of the soul for My children, and of these I will give without restriction to those who ask Me for them through their works of mercy and love toward their fellow human beings.

22. I seek the spiritual soul, which is part of My Being, to instruct and guide it; I wish to elevate it and bring it to Me, yet not all recognize Me, nor do they know how to receive Me. The world and its countless trials have embittered your hearts, and you no longer have the strength to think about the spiritual life. Yet I tell you that today, now that the world has turned against you, you must seek refuge in My infinite love with even greater fervor.

23. My teaching trickles down upon you slowly, like ceaseless drops of crystal-clear water. Little by little, it lays the foundations of faith, hope, and trust in the work that I have entrusted to every soul.

24. The forces of nature have been unleashed against humanity. *You* must not be afraid, for you know that I have given you the authority to defeat evil and protect your fellow human beings. You can command those elements of destruction to cease, and they will obey. If you remain in prayer and watchfulness, you will be able to perform miracles and amaze the world.

25. Pray sincerely, commune with My Spirit—do not seek out any specific place to do so. Pray under a tree, on the road, on the summit of a mountain, or in the corner of your sleeping quarters, and I will come down to speak with you, enlighten you, and give you strength.

26. When you hear this word, open your hearts and let its light enliven you; and later, when you are pure and prepared, go out into the world and spread the testimony of what you have received.

Many joyfully offer Me their first fruits, while others fearfully hide their seed. These have exerted all their strength and yet have not received the fruit they longed for. But I see their zeal, their love, and I say to them: Hope, persevere, and you will reap a harvest.

27. Be vigilant, lest the bad seed flourish and take root in the earth. Work today, while the time is favorable for sowing, and I will assist you in the cultivation.

28. I have destined your nation to be the image of the Second Jerusalem. Soon your brothers and sisters from various races will come to it, and when they see it flourishing, their lust for power will awaken, and they will seek to plunder you. I warn you and tell you: I have prepared your nation so that it may offer peace to weary travelers, bread to the hungry, and light to souls. I do not want the strangers to become masters and you to become slaves. I inspire you with love, justice, and righteousness so that you may live in peace.

29. Make use of this time and study My teachings, for the year 1950 is already drawing near, when I will cease to speak through this medium. Allow Me to correct you and lead you step by step toward perfection.

30. Mary intercedes for you, and even if you do not see her, you feel that her love and comfort descend into your being like the dew of grace. The afflicted have then been filled with hope, the sinners are purified, and all of you have been blessed and "anointed" by her. Seek comfort for your sufferings in the Divine Mother. Do you think she can deny her children her support and protection when they turn to her in love? No, people, in her Divine Spirit you will find only love, warmth, and mercy.

31. You women of the world, take Mary as your model; recall the time when she lived among you as a virtuous woman and a self-sacrificing mother, and you will feel your soul filled with renewed courage.

32. And you men, who were created in My image and are walking the path of trials and feeling divine justice—be inspired by courage, use your gifts, and govern your lives with love and wisdom.

33. To encourage you, I say to you: "Eat of this bread, and you will never 'die.' Drink of this crystal-clear water, and you will never thirst again."

34. In this era, I have revealed Myself to you in this form to prepare your soul for the dialogue from spirit to spirit. I speak to you at length so

that you may recognize the divine meaning of My Word and not be confused by other teachings.

35. I have led you onto a path of renewal so that you may feel no shame when you are in My presence, and so that you may feel worthy to hear Me.

36. I look into the very depths of your hearts. I also see what you are yet to do. Therefore, you must not be surprised that I sometimes correct you even before you have committed a mistake.

37. When the Father created the world and gave it the purpose of being a place of atonement, He already knew that His children would fall prey to weaknesses and transgressions along their path, and that a home would be necessary to take the first step toward renewal and perfection.

38. When the first human beings inhabited the earth, the Creator instilled His love in them and gave them a soul, kindling His light within their spirits, while at the same time granting them free will.

39. Yet while some strove to remain steadfast in goodness, fighting all temptations with the intention of remaining pure, worthy of the Lord, and in harmony with their conscience, others forged, link by link, a chain of sins—from sin to sin and from one transgression to the next—guided only by the voice of their senses, dominated by their passions, and sowed error and temptation among their fellow human beings. But alongside these confused souls, My prophets have also come as angelic messengers of My Divinity to awaken humanity, warn it of the dangers, and announce My coming.

40. The souls of darkness that cross humanity's path confuse them by leading them into idolatry, paganism, and fanaticism.

41. My prophets, my messengers, my servants have fought against corruption and falsehood; they have suffered and died for their fellow human beings, and with their index fingers have pointed the way to truth, justice, and love.

42. Seek the Word of the prophets, and you will find in it that they were already preparing you at that time and speaking of events that would come to pass. See how Joel spoke to you of these times of spiritual revelations. Realize that all the prophets fought against idolatry in order to teach the dialogue from spirit to spirit.

43. When Christ came into the world, humanity had already sinned greatly; the Flood had already cleansed the face of the earth. Sodom and Gomorrah had been consumed by fire, and Babylon had been destroyed. He demanded accountability for the disobedience to His law and the blood

of His prophets, and He, too, had to be condemned and put to death—by His own children!

44. The "Word" became flesh and was born of a virgin. He spoke of humility, forgiveness, love, and spiritual elevation, and was persecuted and condemned. Although He was God, He suffered and died; as a human, He was mocked and scourged.

45. Those who were able to penetrate the mysteries of those revelations have discovered the truth, and today they bow before it.

46. Yet in this age, confusion rears its head once more, and people, full of pride in their false greatness, attempt to drive the name of Jesus and His teachings from the human heart—hence the darkness—while the Father, in fulfillment of Joel's prophecy, ushers in a new age and pours out His Spirit upon all flesh and every soul. He makes Himself heard, felt, and seen by revealing Himself in many ways.

47. Nature opens her bosom and surprises the world and science when she reveals mysteries that have filled people with wonder—mysteries that speak of a wisdom and a power that transcend all human knowledge. Graves preserve the dead bodies; but the souls escape and make themselves heard to bear witness to the survival of the soul.

48. The eyes of human beings—whether those of a child, a youth, or an adult—penetrate the material world to delve into the beyond and behold spiritual life.

49. Listen to these unpolished and unassuming voices that proclaim divine teachings, and you will realize that this revelation is among the greatest of our time, one that was foretold many centuries ago.

50. Who has not had dreams that were true prophecies and that you later saw come true? Now is the time of light, the awakening of the soul, which had fallen asleep through science, captivated by material discoveries.

51. People have likewise called this the age of light—because of their science. Behold how they soar through the heavens like birds. Behold how they dominate the seas and the earth, and how they have discovered light to illuminate the night. Day by day they discover forces and elements to combine them and create new wonders for humanity; but this light has blinded them. Materialism and vanity have made them deaf to the voice of the heart and of conscience.

52. Today the light of the Holy Spirit pours down upon the world so that people may lift up their faces and recognize that there is only one God and His law is one, in which they must all unite so that the works of humanity may be great and worthy of the Creator.

53. Do not be mistaken; for before the “Sixth Seal” comes to an end, great events will occur: the stars will give significant signs, the nations of the earth will groan, and three parts of this planet will vanish, leaving only one upon which the seed of the Holy Spirit will sprout as new life. Humanity will then begin a new existence, united in a single teaching, a single language, and a single bond of peace and brotherhood.

54. How far removed are you from the time when you lived under the law of nature and heard in your spirit the voice of the Lord, who said to the first: “Be fruitful and multiply; fill the earth.”

55. Now spiritualization will lead you back to simplicity and naturalness. But within your soul you possess the light that you have gathered along the long path of evolution.

56. The light of the Spirit, which illuminated humanity’s first steps and accompanied it along roads and paths, on mountaintops and in abysses, will lead it back to the beginning of the path. The Spirit never strays, for it is my own light. Have you ever heard that He told you, “Kill your fellow human beings”—that He commanded you to reject the father who begot you, or the mother who conceived you? Have you ever heard that He advised you to make use of what is forbidden? No, My children, the Spirit has been a good guide, counselor, and judge, for I am in the Spirit.

57. That is why I have always told you that wherever you are, I am with you. Why, then, do you seek Me—even though I am almighty—in objects created by your own hands? Why should you go to certain places of gathering only to say, “Here is the Lord, for this is His house,” even though you know that I am universal? Why do you allow yourselves to be dazzled by ceremonies and ornaments, even though you know that I dwell and reveal Myself in the glory of nature and in the inner sanctuary of your soul?

58. Study My teachings as good disciples, and there will be more light in your soul.

59. As My Word descends upon you day by day, faith is kindled in some, while doubt arises in others. Some resolve to improve, while others doubt whether it is truly I who am revealed in this Word, so that they may believe and be renewed. These feel the longing to see Me, to believe in Me, and to cease tormenting themselves. But since they do not see Me with their physical eyes, they seek spiritual and supernatural phenomena to kindle their faith.

60. Others close their eyes and try to penetrate the invisible to behold My face, and in their effort they have grown weary. Yet when their weary mind has fallen asleep, while the uplifted soul lingers in the spiritual

realms, I have come down to speak with it, to give it My instruction, and to kindle its faith.

Upon awakening from that deep sleep, both the soul and the body have felt renewed and have seen life illuminated by a new light. Then you vaguely recall your dream and say to yourselves, “I dreamed of Jesus. Was the Master truly with me?”

61. Truly, I tell you, the soul has many eyes to see Me. Recognize this gift and develop it. For through it, the word of that prophet will be fulfilled, who said that the time would come when people would have prophetic visions and dreams.

62. I also tell you: Study these teachings well, so that you do not seek out and believe the false prophets and seers of this world.

63. Throughout all ages, I have prepared your soul so that it may connect directly with Me, and in this Third Era, it should already have attained a great elevation. If this had been the case when I came in the Spirit, you would not have doubted, nor would you have wanted to touch Me with your hands.

64. When I speak to you of former times, you understand nothing, because you have not even read the Scriptures.

65. I am announcing My third teaching since the year 1866, and although everything had been foretold, many of you have doubted—some out of ignorance, others out of confusion caused by poor interpretations of Scripture. That is why today, having prepared the dining room and the table so that you may eat the food of eternal life, I found you unprepared, and I had to reveal Myself with infinite patience, awaiting your elevation and your awakening.

66. Renew yourselves, renounce your religious fanaticism, stop being hypocrites and egoists, and you will feel like new people. Then you will no longer have to ask yourselves whether it is I who am coming down to you. For the purity of your heart will allow your soul to feel My presence. Faith is one of the greatest virtues—attain it.

67. Time and again you encounter the blind, the lame, and the hopelessly sick. You must heal them through your faith and kindle the light in the hearts of your fellow human beings.

68. There are already examples among you of what you can achieve through your faith in Me. There are many testimonies of the miracles you can accomplish through faith.

69. Do not allow the year 1950 to find you weak in your faith. For then your sorrow would be great, because you would feel like orphans.

70. Today I present Myself before the “wanderers” to show them the true path. I do not concern Myself with judging whether their clothes are regal or wretched, but I seek a sanctuary in their hearts.

71. To the one who falls to the ground, overcome by fatigue, I help him rise again, and make him understand that if he has blasphemed against God, he has rejected My strength and My light.

72. Pray that your minds may not be thrown into confusion during trials. For in a moment of violence, you may become “blind” and lose everything you possess in your soul.

73. Now you can well imagine why humanity has increasingly lost all that made it spiritually great and noble.

74. I have come to meet you because I saw how close you were to plunging into an abyss—ready to beg that your days be cut short. Yet when you heard My Word, you regained your composure, for you realized that you must live on earth until the moment determined by My Divinity.

75. To prove to you that your spiritual gifts are once again at your disposal, I have told you: Stretch out your hand in My name when the forces of nature are unleashed, and you will see that they obey you.

76. These miracles will strengthen your faith, and when you least expect it, you will have become My “workers.”

Then you will receive deeper lessons from your Master so that you may attain great preparedness and know how to receive those who will come to test you and those who seek to destroy you.

77. If you truly know how to bear witness to My Word, you will see many of your fellow human beings praise Me and fulfill the commandment that tells you, “Love one another.”

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 251

1. In these times, you are amazed when you see the miracles you can perform through your gifts. Then you no longer feel poor or disinherited, for at every turn you have proof that I love you and have My gaze fixed upon you.

2. These gifts were placed within your soul at the very moment of your creation. But it was necessary for Me to come to teach you, and for you to travel long paths and continue to develop along the way, so that these gifts might begin to reveal themselves.

3. Especially in these times, the human soul has sensed that it is living in a new age, that the light of a new day is dawning. It has experienced an upheaval, a restlessness that has torn it from the deep lethargy in which its gifts and abilities had lain dormant.

4. At present, humanity is still asking questions; it can only surmise. But soon the hour will come when it will exclaim with certainty, "There is the path," and follow it with faith.

5. Who could halt the progress of the souls of this humanity once they have set out on the path, and who would be able to alter the route marked out by My light? Nothing and no one will be able to stop the spiritual awakening of humankind when they rise up in their longing for the legacy and the message that the Third Era has brought them.

6. I could have awakened you long ago. But I wished to come to you at the right time, when you would be weary of the deep sleep into which you have sunk, and when the horror of your sins and your ceaseless wars would free you from the passions of your material nature.

7. Today *one* people, tomorrow another, and then still others will awaken, enlightened by an inner light that will speak to them all of spiritualization.

8. At the time of those peoples' awakening, I will be ready to reveal Myself to them. It will be the voice of the Father answering the call of the children. But truly, I tell you, I will not make Myself known to all in the same way. For example, this revelation, which I have given to you through human reason, was granted only to you, and you may consider yourselves the people who were the first to awaken at the dawn of this age.

9. The time during which I reveal Myself to you in this form has already been announced, and there is no spiritualist who does not know the year and the day when this period will end.

10. When I bring My teaching among you to a close, you will have to prepare yourselves to sow this seed among the peoples of the world, thereby greatly helping your fellow human beings during the critical

moments of their awakening. Faced with the certainty of their premonitions and the reality of My message, they will prepare themselves to receive Me in spiritual form. Just as I revealed Myself to you according to the preparation of each gathering and each spokesperson, so too will I make Myself known to them according to the spiritual maturity of each community and the devotion that prevails in their gatherings.

11. Write down My Word and guard it, so that when the time comes, you may make it known. For it will be the foundation and the starting point for the new communities that are coming into spiritual life in the world.

12. Do not allow My message to be mixed with the materialistic notions and errors of those who have served as My instruments, for then you will not have passed on the fruit I have entrusted to you in its unadulterated form. I have instructed you over a long period of time to come to know My divine essence, so that you may free yourselves from every human preference.

13. The light of My Spirit will follow in the footsteps of those who understand Me and set out tomorrow to interpret My commandments with the greatest diligence of which they are capable. For on their journey they will experience that their struggle, their sacrifices, and their efforts have not been in vain. I will surprise them in their work and announce to them that other congregations await them soon, that they will soon be able to go out and sow, because the seed has ripened.

14. There will be an outpouring of emotion and tears of joy among My disciples when they witness the fulfillment of My Word.

15. You will not have to go from place to place and knock on doors to seek those who will listen to you. For you will find that it will be your fellow human beings who seek *you* out and call upon you. It is enough for Me that you prepare yourselves. Then *I* will show you the way, inspire you with what you must do, and lead you to those who, longing for a testimony of love, spirituality, and mercy, will turn to My people.

16. When, through your harmony, you form the community that I expect of you, you will not have to make an effort to make yourselves known, for then it will be others who fulfill this task by spreading the news from heart to heart that there is a community in whose bosom shines the light of a divine message, which is the bread of spiritual life for all people.

17. I tell you: Trust in Me, My people. For if you are driven out of the bosom of your society, if you are expelled from the cities where you live, I will take you far away from your persecutors; I will lead you into the desert, into the mountains, into distant valleys, or to the shores of the sea,

and there I will sustain you, just as I sustained the people of Israel in the wilderness by sending them manna.

18. Now I am bringing a new manna for My people, which will soon come down as soon as the trials overwhelm My chosen ones.

19. The trials *will* come because My Word always comes to pass. They will serve to unite My people, just as Israel was united in Egypt under Pharaoh's bondage.

20. When the trials come, only those who love Me—the courageous and the faithful—will remain on this path. The false ones, the hypocrites, those who fear the world, and those who do not follow Me out of love will depart. It will be enough for Me to see those who truly love Me united, so that I may then say to the world: "This is My people; this is My seed."

21. I assure you that those of you who follow Me with all the faith of your soul will lack neither water nor bread, for no one has ever been deceived in his faith.

22. I can already hear some of you asking Me in your hearts, "Master, when will all this be?" And this is because you feel fear, because you tremble when I announce these trials to you. But I tell you: Whoever is afraid does not go into the wilderness; he remains in the city, where he endures oppression more easily because he has grown accustomed to bondage and humiliation. But when he opens his eyes to the truth, his heart will be filled with courage and faith; let him go into the wilderness, let him set out in the longing for the freedom of his soul and the peace of his heart.

23. You ask Me when this trial will come? I tell you that it has already come for some, and that it will present itself to others later, until you have all become prepared and strong.

24. The trials come in such a subtle way that you often do not even realize when they began or when they ended. What would happen to you if I were to announce the date, the day, and the hour to you, so that you might anticipate them?

25. How many of you are already living in the desert of which I have spoken to you today, and are nourished by the new manna? They are those who—cast out from the bosom of society—have been misunderstood by their relatives and friends. They are those to whom greetings are withheld and the doors to work have been closed. They are also those who have been condemned as heretics, traitors, and apostates and who have been cast out from the bosom of their churches.

26. They have endured slander, hostile glances, humiliations, mockery, and contempt. Yet they bore all this with patience, knowing that they have lost nothing and have attained the grace to hear Me.

27. They had to retreat into the “desert”—not a physical desert, but a spiritual refuge—even though physically they continued to live where they had always lived.

28. There, in that spiritual refuge, they found a peace they had not known before; they experienced a fulfillment that no one had ever given them before; and although at first they felt lonely because they were unable to perceive My presence, today they thank Me because they lacked nothing and because no one defeated them.

29. The life of pleasures they once led is now behind them; all that was false and superficial has vanished. For the time has come for them to find the truth and cling to it with all the strength of their being.

30. Blessed are the people of good will and faith, for they will not fall victim to their enemies. My power restrains the hand that seeks to murder them treacherously; My light surprises the one who lies in wait for them, so that they may press forward unhindered, for the Promised Land awaits them. There, a feast is prepared for the moment when you all enter it.

31. My Word has touched the hearts of many who have said to Me: “Lord, no one speaks the truth as You do, for since we began to follow You in this time, we have had to endure the judgments of our fellow men, which were like the bitter herbs that Your people ate on the night of their deliverance from Egypt.”

32. Remember your faith, O beloved people, and you will see how even those who have rejected you will come to join your ranks . For the call will go out to them as well; they, too, will be offered the opportunity to free themselves from their materialistic and false lives, in order to fill the emptiness of their souls with the divine essence that this work bestows in abundance.

33. The call may go out to all at the same time, but not all can respond to it at the same moment. Some will be ready to rush to answer it; others will not be able to do so because their souls are not yet sufficiently developed to set out to fulfill their mission.

34. I tell you this so that—when I speak to you of the called and the chosen—you may know that in every age there are many who are called and few who are chosen, for I choose only those who are prepared, and all who have been called but are not among the chosen will have to wait a time before being called again.

35. Do you not remember that I have often told you that I knocked on the doors of your hearts a first, second, and third time, and that only when you were awake and prepared did you hasten to answer My call? Therefore, do not despair in the face of those to whom My message reaches and who show no interest.

36. Fulfill your mission of making My Word known, and be content with the immediate or future results of your work.

37. You seek in My Word the strength that you felt you lacked to separate yourselves from the evil that exists in your lives, because you have allowed the customs, habits, traditions, and vices of your ancestors to take root in your hearts.

38. Now a struggle has broken out within you, because the voice of conscience is becoming ever clearer. But your heart still resists it, because, in its attachment to the senses, it is more inclined toward the body than toward the soul.

39. I bless your inner struggle, for it is a sign that you feel love for Me, that you acknowledge the truth and justice of My Word.

40. There are moments when you fear that the “flesh” will prevail within you, because your faith and love are still weak in the face of temptation. Then you hasten to come to Me, hoping to find in My Word the necessary weapons to combat sin and darkness. You come contrite, sorrowful, wishing that it were possible for My gaze not to discover you, even though you know that you cannot escape My gaze for even a moment. Later, when you have received the tenderness of My Word in your hearts, you let your tears flow with an uninhibitedness that increasingly lightens the burden on your souls. Then you finally think that, since I have received you with such great love, this has happened because I have not penetrated your hearts, nor have I discovered in them all that causes you shame before Me.

41. Oh, you little and weak children who do not yet know your Master! What would become of you, who seek strength from Me so as not to sin anymore, if instead of receiving words of forgiveness, encouragement, love, and wisdom, I were to greet you with condemnations and judgments, with reproaches, threats, and punishments? It would one day end with you doubting this Word, only to then throw yourselves unrestrainedly into the arms of materialism. So do not say that My gaze does not perceive you in those moments when I give you My Word through the messenger.

42. Look at this group of “workers,” servants in this work: They, too, came like you with hearts full of suffering and unbridled passions; they,

too, were shaken by My Word and came to know the inner struggle of the soul against the flesh; and they, too, thought that My gaze did not perceive them among the crowds of people, because I did not reproach them for their sins in My Word.

Now they are here, on My field, and in peace they are carrying out a task that I have entrusted to them. For in the end, faith found its way into their hearts because, after the struggle, there was peace in their souls, and because they understood that they can never escape My divine gaze, which follows you wherever you go.

43. The world and the flesh still tempt them, and this serves to test their love, their faith, and their loyalty, and to keep them from falling asleep. Some take it upon themselves to challenge the world, even though their spiritual strength is not yet great enough to protect them from all falls. These are the ones who fall and rise again—those who stray today and return tomorrow, until the day comes when they are no longer weak and are able to remain in the truth until the end.

44. From among you who come here today in sorrow because you cannot control your weaknesses, I will make new “workers,” even if it currently seems impossible to you that you could be of any use to anyone . Then you will see a miracle come to life within your very being, for you will witness your own spiritual transformation. Then the weak will feel strong, and the unbeliever will become fervent.

45. Blessed are those who, when they have sinned, repent and weep because they have offended Me. Blessed are the spiritually poor, for I have come to encourage them and enable them to triumph over the world, sin, materialism, and vice.

46. Tomorrow you will have to bear witness to the miracle of your conversion and renewal. Tomorrow you will be an open book to your fellow human beings, and from its pages—that is, your past—you will draw all the light of experience and wisdom you have gained in My work, so that you may present it to your fellow human beings as the ripe fruit of your struggle, your preparation, and your victory.

47. In the nations, provinces, and villages where people long for My coming, where the presence of My Word is sensed, the testimony of My “workers” will descend like true heavenly dew upon the thirsty souls of humanity.

48. I have already told you that my witnesses and followers will be rejected, mocked, and persecuted; but others will also believe in them and bless them. It will be a different kind of struggle, one that I, too, will bless. For where there is struggle, there will also be victories.

49. So that all people on earth may believe in the truth of this message, I have caused the signs prophesied in ancient times to be evident throughout the world—prophecies that spoke of My return.

Therefore, when this Good News reaches the nations, people will explore and examine everything that was spoken to them in those times, and they will discover, to their surprise and joy, that everything that was announced and promised regarding My return has been faithfully fulfilled, as befits the One who has but *one* will, *one* word, and *one* law.

50. I have told you in My teachings that life is the Via Dolorosa of the soul, and that this is the end of its existence on earth. It is its Calvary, upon which you must strive to take Me as your model by putting My examples into practice.

51. Blessed are the souls who reach the summit through faith and virtue. For at the moment they detach themselves from their physical body, they will experience the caress of the Father as a reward for their courage and love. These are the ones who will enter eternity without stumbling.

52. My Word in this time will help people understand the full meaning of My Law and My Teaching, and the fulfillment that the human being gives them will bring him bliss—a bliss of the heart and peace of the soul. For the soul will find perfect bliss only in the home to which it belongs.

53. How many opportunities you continually have to do good and be of service to your neighbor! Every home is a suitable field in which to sow My seed. Every city and every people is like land thirsting for mercy and love, and I make you sowers so that you may offer your comfort to people and sow peace.

54. Deeds, words, and prayers are the means you should and can use to fulfill your mission in the world: to serve and love your fellow human beings.

55. I have taught you the perfect prayer, which is the true language of the soul and which brings people into direct communion with Me.

56. I have given you the gift of speech, which is an expression of the light within the soul and the love that the heart holds.

57. People who hear My Word: Do not say that I demand too much of you, for I know better than you yourselves what you are capable of.

58. Today you feel weak, clumsy, incapable, and unworthy because you are examining your inner selves and discovering many weaknesses and shortcomings that prevent you from feeling the pain of others. But first I will heal you, let you feel My peace, encourage your hearts, and clear your

path. Then you will no longer have fears, nor will you have doubts, nor will you feel incapable.

59. That is why I have had you listen to Me for a time, to gradually encourage you through My Word, without yet sending you out to the provinces. Yet when your souls are imbued with My essence, they will no longer wait for trials or signs to set out, for they will receive through inspiration what they are to do.

60. Pray, people, and as you pray, I will pour out My peace upon all the peoples of the earth; I will bless your homes and illuminate your paths.

61. I will give you proof that everything I have promised you is true. What will this proof be? It will be that in your lives you will see something come to pass that you have long hoped for—something that is impossible for some to attain. What I have offered will soon reach some, while others I will make wait. But truly, I tell you, there will not be a single one who does not receive My proof of love. When this grace comes to each of you, you will remember My word, and your faith will then grow stronger.

62. Do not despair, do not shed tears; learn to await this hour by following My teachings, praying, and keeping watch.

63. Do you see how, in these moments when you lift up your souls, you forget your sufferings and are filled with My peace? Strive to be with Me always through the full practice of My teaching, and you will see My peace and My light triumph over your misfortunes and afflictions.

64. Understand that your sufferings are not in vain, but that you have the task of becoming resilient in spirit and body so that you may become part of the number of My sowers.

65. Those who wish to bring comfort to others, who wish to lift up those who have fallen, who wish to give strength to the weak, must be enlightened by the light of experience; they must be tempered by struggle and trials. No sight of suffering must cause them to lose heart; they must not fear the ill will of a neighbor; they must not flee from any pain when hands are stretched out to them in a longing for mercy.

66. There, among those hardened by vice and pain, you will see many rise toward the light as they seek renewal and spiritualization. However, for this inspiration to reach them, you must place within their hearts a true testament of brotherhood—an act that is the ray of light dispelling the darkness from the one who suffers.

67. Understand, then, that the pain that has accompanied you in so many ways has been the chisel that has shaped your soul from within to carry out a difficult mission.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 252

1. People, you have been witnesses to My revelation in this time. You are prepared to interpret it and to be an example for the “last ones.” You know the reason for My coming, just as you know the reason for My departure when the hour I have determined has come.

2. You have nothing to fear from the world because you are My disciples. It is not because you are humble that you become needy. Do not confuse the humility of the soul with the poverty of the body. You do not lose your rights as human beings because you are spiritualists—on the contrary. Whoever understands spiritualization and applies it to his life is the owner of everything that surrounds him, and lives and enjoys life with greater intensity than one who sees and understands only the material.

3. Spiritualized people are those who rightly bear the name “disciples of Christ” in the Third Era—people who know how to give to God what belongs to the soul and to the world what belongs to matter—people who make a single law out of all laws, which consists in loving their Creator and loving Him in their neighbor.

4. A person prepared by my teaching will be capable of accomplishing superhuman deeds.

5. A light will radiate from his soul and body—a power and a strength that will enable him to accomplish what intelligence alone cannot achieve.

6. You shall attain this degree of elevation according to My will, beloved people, for then each of your deeds will be a testimony to My truth. From your words, as from your prayers and also from your hands, the divine healing balm will flow, which will be a source of joy and liberation for those who are physically or spiritually ill; from your words will spring the light that brings faith to souls, and your prayer will be the means by which the soul is carried forth to sow goodness along its path.

7. This is the future of those who follow Me and know how to interpret and obey My teachings.

8.“Watch” from now on, so that your minds may never be clouded, and so that in the trials you must endure, you may not betray what is your faith today.

9. How much joy there will be among this people when it has freed itself from its imperfections and puts My Word into practice according to My will.

10. At present, there are still many obstacles among you that prevent you from advancing toward spiritualization. You know these obstacles: your lack of unity, your inclination toward external religious rituals, and your lack of true love for your neighbor.

11. You have not yet become the strong, idealistic, and resolute people—the people in whom humanity can find a counselor, a healer, a brother, and a guide. You have not yet become the people who, in their unity and brotherhood, resemble an immeasurable home filled with peace, respect, and love, where one person's bread is also that of the others, and one person's roof is that of all.

12. Where is this example? When have you striven for such an ideal?

13. What I am telling you, people, is not a reproach; it is the word of a Father who desires only the good of His children, and who, to achieve this, must point out their mistakes and help them correct them.

14. I will remain for a while longer and give you My Word. In it, I will continue to make revelations and unveil what I had reserved for this time, and in My teaching, I will continue to shed the necessary light so that humanity may save itself from the confusion that is drawing near.

15. I have told you that the time will come when you will see many "spiritualisms" emerge, and that you must then be equipped to discern which are based on truth and which on deception.

16. You will see false proclamations arise that are attributed to Me; rumors of divine messengers bringing messages to the world; sects bearing the name of the Seven Seals; and many confusing and ambiguous teachings.

17. All of this will be the result of the great spiritual confusion that humanity has brought upon itself. Yet do not be anxious; rather, ensure that you live in vigilance and prayer, and you will not succumb to spiritual confusion, for in the moments of greatest darkness, My Word will be a light that will enable you to see My crystal-clear and eternal truth.

18. Understand that this is a time of study, instruction, and revelations. Do not be sluggish or negligent, for later you would shed tears over the time lost.

19. Develop your intuition so that your soul may reveal to you the task it has undertaken. Let it work in My work; enables it to fulfill the promise it made to Me, which is written in its spirit. If I, your Master, promised to come at this time to illuminate your existence through My Word—why then should the disciples not keep their word to return to Me?

20. I did not intend to surprise you with My presence at this time. For My Word had been written down, and the world knew of My return. Let no one be astonished that when I called him to hear My teaching, it was done with the intention of confirming the gifts and tasks I placed in his soul when I sent him to Earth.

21. By fulfilling My promise to you, I have given you proof that My Word is fulfilled in all creation, so that in this way—when the hour comes to bring it to a close among you—no one may say that he did not know this, no one may say that he was taken by surprise, nor respond by saying that he had no time to prepare for it.

22. Learn even now to respect My will by obeying My commands and loving all that I have ordained. Whoever loves Me and does My will is My child and My disciple. Whoever does not respect My will and does his own is indeed My child, but not My disciple, because he neither loves Me nor takes Me as his example.

23. In My teaching, I give you the guidelines so that, as disciples of this work, you may triumph, so that you may not stumble or commit errors that will later cause you to weep bitterly.

24. I tell you even now that those who truly sow this seed with the sincerity with which I have entrusted it to you will walk their path in peace. *The* doors that had been deaf to their knocking will open to them; and although they may face opposition, they will never be defeated in the struggle, for their virtue will enable them to endure all trials.

25. Those, on the other hand, who ignore the voice of their conscience, who do not obey My Word, and who betray Me, will always be at the mercy of their enemies; they will live without peace and feel fear of death.

26. Is it just—I ask My disciples—that you present to humanity a perfect work such as the one I have revealed to you in such a way that it is judged to be a aberration, or that it is regarded as yet another of the teachings and theories that have arisen in these times as fruits of the prevailing spiritual confusion?

27. Would it be right if you—whom I have loved so dearly and instructed with My Word so that your testimony might be pure—were to fall into the hands of earthly justice as victims of your errors, or were to be persecuted and scattered because your neighbors consider you harmful? Do you think that My teaching—if followed correctly—could bring about such events? No, disciples. Let Me speak to you in this way, for I know why I am doing so. Tomorrow, when I no longer speak to you in this form, you will know why I spoke to you in this way, and you will say: “The Master knew exactly how many weaknesses we would suffer from. Nothing escapes His wisdom.”

28. I want you to have a clear understanding of what this teaching is once I have finished my revelation, so that you may follow it correctly; for to this day, among the multitudes who have heard my Word, the true spiritualists have not yet appeared. Up to now, what you have practiced

has not been Spiritualism, but only *your own* conception of what My work is—a conception that is, however, far removed from genuine Spirituality.

29. You must be strong enough to admit to yourselves that you have gone astray; you must summon the resolve to improve your habits and strive with zeal so that the truth and purity of this teaching may shine forth among you.

30. Do not be afraid to change the outward aspects of your forms of worship and your rituals, as long as you do not distort the essence of My teachings.

31. I will give you your reward; I will reward all the effort and sacrifice you make to improve your works on the path I have shown you.

32. Many of you examine My revelation to determine whether it is true or not. But often you judge it by its outward appearance rather than exploring its meaning, and for this reason you ultimately err.

33. I have seen you observe My spokespeople even in their slightest movements; I have seen you taken aback when you saw them weeping or acting just as human as yourselves. Then your hearts vented their blasphemies and denied the truth of My revelation.

I have heard you say, "How can these people call themselves 'footstools' or spokespeople of Jesus, when I saw them as weak, wretched, and as human as any mortal?" Oh, you sensually bound souls, who seek the truth only in what you can see or touch! Even in those days, people condemned Me because I was born into poverty, and they took offense when they saw My body bleeding on the cross and My lips crying out. Poor human beings, who could not comprehend the mystery or the meaning of any of My actions.

34. For those who feel My presence in their souls, the meaning of My Word, the light of My teaching, the radiance of My love, and the comfort of My spiritual mercy are enough. These are the ones who close their eyes to all that is external in order to seek Me with their souls—these are the ones who always follow Me.

35. In those who felt the presence of God in the Word of Jesus, the essence of the Master's sacrificial death remained as the divine seal of love, just as in this time the essence of My Word has remained in those who have sought Me in the Spirit.

36. Is it really necessary for Me to repeat to you again and again that My kingdom is not of this world?

37. My Word in this time reminds you of the past, reveals the mysteries to you, and foretells what is to come. It will set right everything that people have distorted and invalidated; for I, as the Guardian of the Truth,

come with the sword of My zeal and My justice to tear down all that is false, to shatter hypocrisy and lies, and to once again drive the merchants out of the Temple of Truth.

38. Understand that you do not need to seek the truth in books, advice, or commandments from *people* in order to attain the salvation of your souls.

39. You all need to be saved; I find not a single one who already stands on solid ground. You are shipwrecked in the midst of a stormy night, in which everyone struggles for their own life without thinking of their neighbor, because their life is in danger.

40. But truly, I tell you, I am your only Savior, coming once more in search of those who have gone astray because they have strayed from the navigational route, which is the Law. I illuminate your path so that you may reach land—that blessed land that awaits you, for it holds infinite treasures for the spirit within its bosom.

41. Allow, O people, my Word to make your hearts loving, so that tomorrow you may love your fellow human beings and be with them in their pain, just as I have been with you in these hours of trial.

42. Help the branches of the tree that is this teaching to grow and spread throughout the world, providing fruit and shade to every hungry and weary person who walks the earth.

43. I am the tree, and you are the fruit through which humanity must come to know Me.

44. If there is sweetness and life in your works, you will have given a faithful testimony to the One who taught you and bestowed upon you the life-giving sap of love and truth.

45. The teaching I have given you in this Third Era is a New Testament that is to be united with those of past eras, for these three constitute a single revelation.

46. My light will illuminate the minds of those who are destined to compile all My teachings into a single book.

47. My spiritual servants will guide the hand of My chosen ones so that there may be no flaw whatsoever in this book.

48. The differences that have existed among this people until now, their disputes, and their disunity will vanish when you immerse yourselves in this book and finally understand the truth of My work.

49. Today you are unaware of the consequences that your disunity brings upon you. But truly, I tell you, tomorrow you will shed tears as a result. How many times have I asked you for unity of thought, of worship, and of spirit? How many of you have not heeded My divine counsel!

50. I have inspired you to form *a* people, and I have given you the name "New Israel." I have given you various missions and tasks so that you may count on all the necessary provisions along your journey and in your endeavors, just as happened to Israel in the Early Days when it crossed the desert in its longing for the Promised Land. Yet so far you have not sought to understand My commands, nor have you wished to consider the example of unity that that people left behind in writing—an indelible example. For it was their harmony and unity that enabled them to overcome the trials they encountered along the way.

51. A new Promised Land awaits you, but you are still far from it. You are currently crossing the vast desert, having left behind the bondage of Pharaoh, and you have already received the Law. Yet you have not completely abandoned idolatry, and without realizing it, you sometimes worship the Golden Calf.

52. You will have to undergo trials, opposition, and persecution so that you may awaken from your slumber. Then you will surely be ready to fulfill My commands and, inspired by them, to watch over the work that I have revealed to you, just as the Israelites once created the Tabernacle and the Ark of the Covenant to preserve the Law. For the trials had awakened them to the light.

53. Your tabernacle will now be your spirit, and your Ark of the Covenant, your conscience. There My Law will reside and illuminate the path of the Lord's people.

54. In this present age, no one has appeared who, following in the footsteps of Moses, would lead this people forward and strengthen their faith through miracles. But with a little preparation, you could feel the spiritual presence of Elijah, who guides, encourages, and inspires you on this journey.

55. Tears now well up in the eyes of the multitudes who hear Me. I alone know the reason for their weeping; I alone know all the obstacles and difficulties they have encountered along the way and that have held them back.

56. Remain steadfast, you multitudes; be faithful, and you will see the obstacles fall away. Pray and work with ever-greater sincerity, purity, and perfection, so that in your mission you may find the comfort and strength necessary to endure life's vicissitudes with patience. If you walk your path in this way, when you least expect it, you will see the path smoothed and the stumbling blocks removed.

57. You are My fields, where for now the wheat grows alongside the weeds. The hour of the harvest has not yet come. But when it comes, the

works of each one of you will be judged. Then I will leave the good disciples on earth and remove from this world those who have borne no fruit of unity and spiritualization.

58. Be vigilant and remember My words. Do not be overly self-assured simply because you have received very great commissions and tasks from Me—thinking that My justice can never reach you. Remember David and Solomon, who were great among their people, grew complacent in their greatness, transgressed the law, and saw My Divine justice come upon them—relentless and wise—while they believed that, because they were so dearly loved by the Father, they would never be punished by Him.

59. Think, O people, of the new generations. Think of your children, as did the patriarchs who prepared their peoples so that they might be ready to receive the coming of the Messiah.

60. Pray for those who are yet to come. Prepare the way for them through charity and love. Understand that they will have missions even higher than yours, and that it will be good for them to find a trail of spiritualization that they can follow. What will that trail be? The trail of your lives, the trail of your works.

61. Why must you always make Me come with reproaches? I come out of love for you, because I see that you carry pain in your hearts and I wish to comfort you. For I want you to carry My peace in your souls.

62. Sometimes I reveal Myself to you as a Judge; occasionally I appear as a Father; yet I always show Myself as a Master. Within these three forms of revelation, you have the Divine Essence, which is one: the Law, Love, and Wisdom. This is the Trinity that exists within My Spirit.

63. Close your eyes and set your soul free so that it may intensely experience these moments of communion with its Master. Let it settle close to Me, like those who followed the Master in the Second Era along country roads, through valleys, through villages, along riverbanks, and across deserts, so as not to miss a single one of His teachings. Then you will be able to understand the figurative meaning in which I sometimes speak when I use earthly, material things to symbolize the spiritual and bring it within your spiritual reach. You will recognize how My Word brings the Kingdom of Heaven closer to your soul.

64. Come, humanity, so that I may instruct you. Or do you want pain to continue teaching you throughout your entire life?

65. Come to My estate to sow the fields with brotherhood. I assure you that My lands will not disappoint you as the world does.

66. Here is the path, right before your soul, inviting you to follow it and never stop again. For every step you take on it will be a step that brings your soul closer to the perfect homeland that awaits you.

67. The time is very short during which I will still be among you and speak to you in this form, and I want you to learn to earn merits so that My Word may pour forth abundantly in these final years through these messengers.

68. How can the divine revelations become a reward for your merits? Through your faith, your dedication, and your spiritualization—through love reigning within the bosom of the people, through the practice of mercy, and through a love of the truth.

69. Truly, I tell you, if you do not unite as I will, humanity will scatter you, and it will drive you out of its midst when it sees that your lives deviate from what you preach.

70. What will happen when people discover that in every congregation there is a different form of worship and a different way of practicing My teaching? They will not be able to understand that it was I who instructed you.

71. I entrust to you the last three years of My revelation so that you may work for the unification of this people—a union that encompasses both the spiritual and the outward—so that your work, filled with harmony and unanimity, may be the greatest proof that all of you, in the various places of assembly and in different parts of the country, were taught by a single Master: GOD.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 253

1. My presence on this day is that of a Judge. My light penetrates the sanctuary of your being.

2. I come to receive and also to give—to receive the fruit of the good seed and to give you new seeds to plant.

3. You come into My presence to thank Me for the blessings you have received and for the good results of your works on the spiritual path. Some come to Me with remorse. They are those who bear the burden of some regret and tremble at the sound of My voice of justice, filled with fear. Both groups seek My forgiveness and pray that they may not lack the necessities of life in the days to come.

4. Today a new year begins for you—the penultimate year of My revelation through human intellect—and it is only natural that My Word should demand justice from the people who have received these teachings for such a long time.

5. With the fire of love and justice, I will make My teaching understandable to you—a teaching that has been written in your spirit from the beginning—so that tomorrow you may know how to bear witness to this truth.

6. All My works have been recorded by Me in a book called “Life.” The number of its pages is innumerable; its infinite wisdom cannot be attained by anyone other than God, who is its Author. But within it, on each of its pages, there is a brief summary in which the Father has presented each of His works in a comprehensible manner, so that it may be understood by every mind.

7. You, too, are constantly writing in the book of your life, in which all your works and all your steps along the entire path of development will be recorded. That book will be written in your soul and will be a light of knowledge and experience with which you are to illuminate the path of your younger siblings tomorrow.

8. You cannot yet show your book to anyone, because you do not even know its contents. But soon light will dawn within you, and you will be able to show your fellow human beings the pages that speak of your growth, your atonement, and your experiences. You will then be an open book to others. Blessed are those who embrace their mission. They will feel that they are ascending the ladder that Jacob saw in his dream—which is the spiritual path that leads beings into the presence of the Creator.

9. Accept all the trials of your life with love, knowing that they are lessons that enlighten and strengthen your soul to traverse the long path

it still has to travel. The greater your understanding, the greater must be your love for the One who sent you on the path of struggle toward perfection, and who has always stood by you as you have passed your trials.

10. I do indeed test you, punish you, and judge you. But at the same time, I support you, I forgive you, and I lift you up. Never will a soul be disappointed by My presence, for there is no injustice in Me.

11. I bless you, O multitudes of people, who have learned to hear Me in silence and to hold back the sobs wrung from you by the thorns of the path. Your lips are silent so as not to let any lament be heard; instead, your heart blesses Me. How could the Father not bless you in return, He who feels so understood by His creatures?

12. The light is now spreading throughout your soul. It is the time when the dark shadows are lifting from the people whom I am currently seeking and uniting.

13. Many generations make up this people, and from each of them I receive their tribute on this day—that is, the fruit of their labor—so that each may receive their reward according to their deeds, their efforts, and their goals.

14. Whoever longs for the world's honors and praise may receive them here; but they will be short-lived and of no use to him on the day he enters the Spiritual World. Whoever is after money may receive his reward *here*, for that was what he sought. Yet when the hour comes when he must leave everything behind here to enter the hereafter, he will have not the slightest right to claim any reward for his soul, even if he believes he has done much for charity.

In contrast, the one who has always rejected flattery and favoritism, who has loved his fellow human beings with a pure heart and selflessly and has turned down every material reward, who has been busy sowing goodness, and who has taken joy in perform acts of love—such a person will not think of rewards, for he will not live for his own satisfaction, but for that of his neighbors. How great will be his peace and bliss when he is then in the bosom of his Lord!

15. It is necessary to let the trees grow so that they may be recognized by their fruits. Then will come the hour of judgment, when all those who have given people poisonous fruits will be destroyed in the fire of My justice of love, and only those who have produced fruits of life and health will be held in high esteem.

16. Likewise, the religious communities and all the sects that exist on earth will be judged—in such a way that only those who love the truth and

follow it will remain, and all those who hide it behind a veil of lies, falsehood, and hypocrisy will disappear.

17. There is only one law, and therefore only one way to fulfill it. It is the way you must all seek so that you may be spiritually united.

18. You who hear My voice, judge yourselves inwardly at this very moment. You ask yourselves whether your ideal is lofty and your deeds pure. You ask yourselves whether you are already sufficiently prepared so that, after My departure, you may know how to remain among humanity as patriarchs, prophets, and apostles. You ask yourselves whether you have already become spiritual, whether you do honor to the name "Spiritualists" that I have given you to identify you.

19. In 1948, an earthquake shook this people. It was the shock of My justice that roused you, just as it has done at all times when you have fallen into the lethargy of fanaticism or routine.

20. If, from the very beginning of My manifestation in this era, you had sought to understand the meaning of My new message—how much pain, how many disputes, and how many inner struggles would you have spared yourselves! But, as always, you have inclined toward outward ritual, which denies the soul freedom and elevation. Thus, the time had to come to put an end to your errors. Are you spiritualists? Then you must prove it in your worship, in your lives, and in your relationships with one another.

21. While some have awakened and understood what the truth is, and have set out to work for spiritualization, others, clinging to their customs, have held fast to their symbols, their forms of worship, and their habits, saying that I have shown you all these symbols, and that they are therefore the law for them.

22. A dispute has broken out, yet this is not the first time this has happened among the people taught by God. Even in the First Era, in one of the commandments dictated by God on the summit of Mount Sinai, I commanded people not to use any image that would represent the Divine, and at the same time I made it clear to them that true worship consists in fulfilling that law, which is limited entirely to love for God and love for one's neighbor.

23. Nevertheless, the people created countless traditions and increased their fanaticism and idolatry day by day. Now the symbol was no longer the metaphor through which it received the explanation of something higher, but rather the object of idolatry and worship.

24. It was necessary for Me to come into the world to show you the path from which you were straying further and further. But when the priests and the Pharisees realized that I had not come to preach traditions,

they accused Me and told the people that My word was contrary to the Law of Moses. Then I raised My voice to answer the hypocritical representatives of the Law, saying that I had not come to oppose what the Father had ordained, but to fulfill it with My life—that what I sought to eradicate from their hearts were the useless traditions and ceremonies through which they had forgotten to fulfill the Law, that is: to love God and to love one another.

25. Do you not consider it right that today, since you live in the age of the Holy Spirit, I should erase from your hearts all the traditions and outward forms of worship that you have introduced into this work, which you have come to know as Spiritualism?

26. It is true that at the beginning of each of the three revelations that God has given to humanity, certain symbols and ritual acts were permitted to you to facilitate your understanding and assimilation of the divine teachings, but not so that you might retain them forever, and even less so that you might worship them. This has always been the cause of your spiritual stagnation and the reason why I have come at all times to turn you away from that perilous path and lead you onto the true path of light.

27. Today, I do not reject what I have ordained in times past, but rather teach you to follow it by imbuing your lives and your works with a higher degree of spiritualization, which is, at the same time, truthfulness.

28. When I cease to speak to you in this form, you will therefore no longer have a desire for material objects, nor for rites and formalities, because you will already have freed yourselves from idolatry and materialism in order to seek, with the Spirit, the presence of the Father, who is likewise Spirit.

29. You will soon find yourselves among people who are weary of outward forms of worship and fed up with their religious fanaticism. Therefore, I tell you that the message of spiritualization that you will bring them will reach their hearts like fresh and refreshing dew.

30. Do you think that if you come to them with fanatical cults and practices that contradict spiritualization, the world would recognize you as bearers of a divine message? Truly, I tell you, you would be regarded as fanatics of a new sect!

31. Given the clarity with which I speak to you, there are some who say to Me, “Master, how is it possible that we should reject many of the religious practices that Roque Rojas left us as a legacy?” In response, I tell you that I gave you that example from the “Second Era,” when I made it clear to the people that, in their pursuit of rites, formalities, traditions, and holidays, they had forgotten the *Law*—which is the essence. I have

reminded you of this act of your Master so that you might understand that even today you should set aside traditions and ceremonies, even if you learned them from Roque Rojas, just as the people of Moses had inherited them in those days.

32. Now, I do not mean to say that these taught you anything wrong—no. They were merely compelled to resort to symbols and practices intended to help the people *understand* the divine revelations. But once this goal was achieved, it was necessary to eliminate every form of worship or symbolism that had now become useless, in order to let the light of truth shine forth.

33. What I demand of you is sincerity—beginning with the spokesperson who conveys My Word, all the way down to the very last of the "child disciples."

34. The greatest responsibility rests upon the spokespeople, for through their lips I explain the Law. But they have not grasped their responsibility. To them I say: Awaken! Hear the voice of your conscience! Behold this people—uninformed, eager for My Word—how they have clothed themselves in humility and receptiveness toward what you offer them. What would become of you if the people were to rise up and demand preparation and spiritualization from you? And how much reason and right would they have to do so, since it concerns their faith, their soul, peace on earth, and the path to eternity.

35. Messengers, transmitters of My Word, prophets of the Third Era: Neither your awkwardness, nor your immaturity, nor your poverty is an obstacle to My revealing Myself to humanity through you—it is your sin and your lack of preparation that limit the meaning of My Word and conceal the truth I have brought to My people.

36. Truly, I tell you, whoever does not feel capable of spiritualizing himself should rather keep his lips sealed and not mix falsehood with the truth. For the multitudes who hear it do not yet know how to separate the chaff from the wheat—that is, the lie from the truth, the superfluous from the essential.

37. My Word is strict and unambiguous. Yet behold, even this revelation will one day come to an end, and it is necessary that your finest work be the crowning achievement of the spiritual labor I have entrusted to you.

38. Know that this Word, which came from your lips, is the spiritual message that overthrows kingdoms, empires, and thrones, so that the Kingdom of Heaven—which is a kingdom of love, peace, and justice—may enter the souls of men.

39. I have sent messengers of My Word to other nations. Pray for them and strengthen them with your thoughts. They will nurture the seeds and unite multitudes of people who, once they have been spiritualized, will unite with you through bonds of brotherhood and understanding.

40. I am currently preparing new messengers of My Word who will likewise carry this Good News to other homelands. Upon all of them I spread the mantle of My peace.

41. The time in which you live is a time of transition, of development, of trials, changes, and surprises. Live vigilantly, stay alert, pray, and remain steadfast in My Law.

42. Today is a day of struggle; today merits are earned; today there is suffering, fighting, and toil. Tomorrow, when you are all with Me, when you have attained the perfection of the soul, you will have your home in the bosom of the Father, where all things come to rest and where all that has attained perfection is preserved—a "bosom" that contains wisdom, perfection, and glories you cannot imagine here.

43. My Word is the Way, the Truth, and the Life that leads your soul to the Promised Land. Come to it; do not stray, beloved people.

44. My ray of light descends upon the mountain, from where I ask you: Why are you still at its foot? Why have you not yet managed to climb it?

45. Many hear Me with great joy in their hearts. But when some hear My Word, they are overcome by great sorrow. These are the ones who, like Israel in Egypt, feel themselves to be slaves. They still bear the scars of the lashes, and their hunger is for freedom and for light.

46. Know that it is for you that I have come, for I saw you hungry and thirsty for justice, freedom, and love.

47. Come and hear this voice that instills courage in you, fills you with strength, and enlightens you, so that you may turn your backs on Pharaoh and depart from his lands, where you have been captive, wounded, and humiliated.

48. Lift up your gaze and behold the divine mountain as it invites you to climb it. Come to it, believe that you will reach the summit, take the first steps, ascend, and soon your joy will be great when you feel that the chains that bound you and the yoke that weighed you down have been left behind.

49. O people of all ages! Remove ingratitude from your hearts, so that you may truly experience your Father's peace.

50. On this path, the blind will see, the weary will regain their strength, the lame will walk, the sick will be healed, and the sorrowful will sing for joy.

51. I am reuniting my people anew and reaffirming their spiritual mission toward humanity. I am transforming the outcasts into people who are of service to their neighbors, and those who considered themselves disinherited into prophets and healers of the soul.

52. It is you who must bear witness to My coming in this Third Era. I know that the nations and provinces need your testimony. But know that when you set out, it must be to prove yourselves as children of the light.

53. I want you to first understand the spiritual magnitude of the mission I am currently entrusting to you. Only in this way will your soul become aware of the responsibility of your mission.

54. But if you believe that I must wait until it suits you to prepare yourselves to bring this message of light to the world, you are gravely mistaken. For it is I who redeem humanity and save their souls. *You* will be only pioneers, heralds, prophets, and servants. It is for the sake of fulfilling these tasks that I teach you.

55. I have placed an essence within the heart of every disciple. This essence will be present in your thoughts and prayers, in your words, and in your acts of love.

56. Do you not remember that I told you that you are to be the spiritual delight among people?

57. What more could you desire on earth than to be counselors, guides, and healers of the souls of those in need?

58. Mercy is one of the most beautiful flowers of love, and it is precisely the flower that, according to My will, is to bloom within you so that its fragrance may spread among your fellow human beings. Truly, I tell you, if you have the ideal or the longing to bestow greatness upon your soul, I offer you the path of mercy. I offer you this path, which few people have traveled, so that you may rise toward Me along it.

59. I want you to reach the end of this stage of the journey with the satisfaction of having remained faithful to My teachings. My Word strengthens you so that you may continue on your path with steady steps until the end of the journey.

60. Many temptations and obstacles will arise on your path in the final days of My revelation; therefore, I warn you and call you to be vigilant, so that you may watch and pray.

61. Be strong, O people, and the trial will pass. For if you were not to remain obedient and faithful and were to fall into temptation, you would create for yourselves an endless chain of trials that would confuse the minds of many and destroy the faith of many hearts.

62. The plan for your mission has already been laid out, and you must not deviate from it.

63. I have told you that when I bring My Word to a close, I will give you sufficient time to prepare yourselves, to study, to reflect, and to put My teachings into practice among yourselves. When I discover that My people have become spiritual, I will open the paths along which you must go forth and bring the message of light that I have entrusted to you to make known to humanity.

64. The plan I have designed for you is clear and simple, so that you may not alter or change it in the slightest if you wish to call yourselves spiritualists.

65. Whoever desires the authority to convert his fellow human beings—the power to heal the sick in a way you have not yet experienced, and the strength to perform miracles—must be faithful to My law and devoted to My commandments; then he will never lack the inspiration and power to accomplish great works filled with love and wisdom.

66. Whoever despises the spiritual gifts and the fruits that arise from the pure practice of My teaching—because he is more enticed by flattery and material rewards—let him fill himself with vanities and false satisfactions that do not nourish the soul. That is what he loves on earth, and what he has sought in My work, and I grant him to receive it. But truly, I tell you, those who do not accomplish what I have ordained, who remain stagnant and do not renounce their fanaticism, their vanities, and their material pursuits, will be the obstacle that prevents those who love My commandments and truly wish to obey them from moving forward.

67. With what words or excuses will those who disregard My commands answer Me when I present to them the people who remain stagnant, trapped in fanaticism and useless traditions—when I show them the peoples who must continue to wait for the arrival of the Apostles of the Third Era?

68. It is My love that speaks to you—My light that watches over you ceaselessly, warning you to prevent you from bringing upon yourselves a cup of suffering instead of spiritual progress.

69. I am preparing you for the day when I will speak to you for the last time. For from that moment on, everything will change for this people in the spiritual realm. That is why I have long told you that you should not be traditionalists or guardians of outward forms, that you should not turn your acts of worship into customs or habits that you can no longer tear from your hearts.

70. Do you really think that everything must continue indefinitely in the same form? Do you think that you will remain united in these places of worship for your entire lives? No, people, it is necessary that everything you have had up to now disappear from your sight so that you may feel the light of true spiritualization appear. Until now, you have understood neither the meaning of My message nor the purpose of this work.

71. It is true that "the First Ones," due to a lack of teaching and instruction, were unable to grasp the meaning of a revelation that took them by surprise. But you, who belong to "the Last"—those who were to bear witness to the end of this era—do you consider it right that you should cling to the errors of "the First," and that you should continue to be unaware of the meaning of this message, just as those who saw only the dawn of the Third Era were unaware of it?

72. No, your heart tells me. I tell you all that this conviction you hold in these moments must not abandon you in the hour of your trials. Do not forget that I am telling you today that, because of your obedience and sincerity, you will have peace in your homes and on all the paths you travel.

73. Do everything you can to enter the time of confusion that is approaching prepared and strong. Do not add to the confusion caused by sects, churches, philosophies, and doctrines when the time comes when everyone disputes the truth.

74. I want this people, whom I have taught in spiritual form, to enter this time calmly, consciously, vigilantly, and humbly, and for their presence to be a ray of light and a breath of calm in the midst of that storm.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 254

1. I come to receive and to give; I come to hear you and so that you may hear Me.

2. Countless times I have revealed Myself as Father and as Master. Today it is My will to show Myself as Judge, for I entrusted you with a year, and I now demand its fruit from you. In eternity, this period is but a moment. But the works you accomplish during it are recorded in a book in which you write the story of your life. This book, written in your spirit, will preserve the record of your struggles to reach the goal, and it will be the one you present to the Supreme Judge.

3. Today you show Me only one page, representing a tiny period of time in which you have taken *a* step forward on the path of development.

4. As you ascend, your works will attain greater perfection, and you will grasp My work more fully and deeply. To this end, I inspire you with confidence in My promises; I lift you up, I awaken you, and I heal you.

5. I wish to receive your fruit, for you have attained it through an ideal of love, through effort, and with the intention of pleasing your Father. You have struggled through severe trials and stepped over rubble. The eyes of your body have wept, and your soul, too, has sobbed.

6. Your lips are silent, and your soul does not lament at this moment; instead, you transform all the bitterness you have endured into hope in Me and into forgiveness for your fellow human beings. I bless you for your obedience.

7. You feel that you are awakening to a new day, that you are taking a step forward, and since then your spirit has enlightened you even more, and you understand Me better. You also accurately assess the responsibility you have taken on toward the Father and toward the world.

8. Today you know that time is a precious treasure that you must not waste, and that your gifts are like jewels that should not remain hidden.

9. The time of darkness and ignorance is over for you. Today, as apostles, you know what you say, what you do, and what you think, and you are intent on earning merits to qualify yourselves for My blessings. You live in the midst of the light, and if anyone is blinded by it, it is due to a lack of clarity in their vision.

10. I bestow My grace upon everyone in the same way, but each person receives it according to the state of their soul and their spiritual elevation.

11. I now receive the results of the work of incarnated beings, for earthly life is measured by time. When you enter spiritual life, you will realize that eternity cannot be measured in hours, days, or years, for time has no influence on the spiritual realm.

12. I am present, invisible to all of humanity, whose life pulsates within Me, for I am their Father—the only One who can judge their lives and deeds perfectly. I see people wandering in chaos, carrying war in their hearts and even in their souls, wielding the murderous and destructive weapon not only in their hands but also in their hearts, and using language as a truly double-edged sword. Some attack, while others defend themselves. Some sow death, while others cling to life. And like a shadow, the cloak of the new teachings spreads, advancing from heart to heart and from soul to soul.

Faced with this threat, people and nations tremble and wonder why the Almighty does not prevent the spread of these pernicious teachings. To this, the Father replies: I allow them to sprout, grow, blossom, spread, and bear fruit, so that these trees may be recognized by humanity by their own fruit.

13. These teachings, theories, and worldviews will spread throughout the world so that, after people have tasted all the fruits, they may turn their eyes to the Tree of Life and realize that the true fruit—the one that is sweet in taste and full of life—is the one I have offered you in My Law of Love since the beginning of time.

14. The peace of men is fleeting. Only the peace that I offer you is eternal.

15. I speak to you through the human faculty of reason, and My Word is the same seed of love that I have always sown within you.

16. I have given you strength—but not so that you may use it to impose My will upon your fellow human beings. I have set your soul free—but not so that it may make misuse of this freedom. My weapons are truth, love, mercy, peace, and forgiveness.

17. In order that you may represent Me worthily and be My faithful witnesses, you must make use of My teachings and immerse yourselves in My Word, so as not to fall into errors that divide you and cause—while some defend and seek to preserve the outward forms of worship and traditions—others to fight for the essence and spirituality of My teaching. Remember that in the first commandment of the Law, which I gave to humanity through Moses, I said: “You shall not make for yourselves any graven image or likeness of anything in heaven above.” Since then, the path for humanity and the path for the soul have been clearly marked out.

18. Moses did not limit himself to imparting the Ten Commandments to humankind; he also enacted secondary laws governing human life and introduced traditions, rites, and symbols into the spiritual worship of God, all in accordance with the stages of development that the human spirit

was undergoing at that time. But the promised Messiah came and abolished traditions, rites, symbols, and sacrifices, leaving only the Law untouched. Therefore, when the Pharisees told the people that Jesus was opposed to the laws of Moses, I replied that I was not against the Law, but had come to fulfill it. If My teachings were to do away with traditions, it would be because the people, in their effort to observe them, had forgotten to follow the Law.

19. That situation has repeated itself in this age, people. In the year 1866, My presence was revealed through the human intellect of Roque Rojas, who made it known to you. Yet he, too, created traditions, forms of worship, and symbols to help you understand the meaning of the revelations.

20. Now that the time is near when I will no longer speak to you in this form, I wish to eradicate from your hearts all materialism and fanaticism that might exist within your worship and your conduct, so that you may rightly bear the name "Disciples of the Holy Spirit." But understand this: When I do away with superfluous traditions and customs, I am not thereby going against My law. For, as in the Second Era, in seeking to follow traditions, you may violate true spiritual worship of God and your duties toward humanity.

21. If, in your worship of the Father, you are already free from all materialism, do not be proud, thinking that you have reached the pinnacle of spiritualization, from which you regard all who profess to belong to sects or churches as immature. For while you see the speck in your fellow human beings' eyes, I can point out to you the log that you carry with you.

22. People are weary of traditions, formalities, and rituals. I wish to show them the light of My teaching as a place of rest for the soul weary from the search for light.

23. People, let Me be your Judge; hear My voice speaking to you in your conscience. Do not seek recompense or praise from Me either; do not be after rewards. If I were to grant you these satisfactions, you would make poor use of them and set yourselves up as lords. Seek Me humbly, as the least of My children. If you regret something, bow before Me, for I will be your Judge and speak to you with the utmost truthfulness, correcting you with mercy. Then, behind My words, you will recognize the divine promise of something never before imagined, of something that transcends every longing.

24. I give you the gift of the Word so that, like the sound of bells, it may awaken those who sleep, and so that it may bestow strength, balm, and life.

25. Do not wait until calamitous events compel humanity to return to Me. Watch, pray, and sow, and then the light and peace of My Spirit will spread from heart to heart.

26. Although My Word passes through a person's mind and lips, it consists of light and love. Prepare yourselves, O multitudes, and allow Me to make Myself known through My spokespeople. And you who have been chosen for this lofty and delicate task—prepare yourselves even more. Whoever does not feel capable of conveying My Word in purity should prepare themselves. If he is unable to do so, let him rather remain silent and seal his lips. But be aware that your poverty, your clumsiness, or your modesty are no obstacle to My revelation. I have made use of the clumsy and the uneducated to astonish the world. What I take issue with is dishonesty, sin.

27. I want you to become worthy, so that in the final years of My Word, one revelation after another may take place, and no complaints may be heard in the meeting places.

28. I have received the tribute of all creation—from the greatest stars to the beings barely perceptible to your eyes. Everything is subject to evolution; everything follows its course; everything moves forward; everything changes, evolves to a higher level, and becomes perfected. When it has reached the pinnacle of perfection, My spiritual smile will be like an infinite dawn throughout the entire universe, from which every blemish, all misery, suffering, and every imperfection will have vanished.

29. Recognize My justice at the core of My Word.

30. O multitudes, My Word is the key with which I open your hearts—those hearts that have beaten so little for Me.

31. Today you begin the second of the last three years entrusted to you for your preparation.

32. What have you accomplished to this day?

Nothing decisive. After examining yourselves in the light of your conscience, you have realized that you have not taken a single step forward toward union and spiritualization.

33. You have grown accustomed to My reproaches and therefore remain slothfully reclined. But do not be too self-assured; reject the notion that I will prolong the time of My manifestation among you. For if you fall prey to this error, you will live in deception and deceit.

34. Who would dare to ask for another opportunity—after those I have already granted him? Only the fool or the ignorant. But you are not ignorant, for I have spoken to you ceaselessly, year after year.

35. Why do I tell you this? Because I see this desire and this secret intention lurking in the depths of some hearts—a desire and an intention that, even without having been carried out, already desecrate the truthfulness and sincerity of My work.

36. This desire for my words to go on endlessly, for everything to continue as it has until now, is proof that they have not made use of the precious time entrusted to them and now want more time to be able to do something. But when the appointed time comes to an end, no one will be able to change a divine decision. For to intend to do so would be to deny the perfection of what God has ordained.

37. Do not set yourselves above My commands, O people! For if anyone should do so, he will become a witness to My justice and will see the unleashed forces of nature come upon this nation, causing him to realize his disobedience, since he did not obey Me despite My words of love.

38. What suffering and what remorse will there be in those souls when they awaken from their straying and become aware of their spiritual regression , when they experience that the Father must still shake them and afflict them through the forces of nature, just as it happened to the people of antiquity!

39. I will eliminate every impure seed from among this people and leave only the good seed, through which humanity may recognize Me tomorrow. How could people behold the splendor of My truth through a confused, disobedient, or fanatical people?

40. These days of preparation are marked by deep reflection for you, O people, so that after this self-examination and this examination of conscience, you may choose the path you wish to follow—with the understanding that whoever does My will will be able to walk his path in peace, and whoever does his own will must choose to accept the trials that will inexorably befall him when the time comes.

41. In the one who follows My commands, there will be true peace, for he will be a person of good will who obeys his Father. In the one who disregards My instructions, there will be no peace, not even for a moment. He will ceaselessly hear the reproach of his conscience and live in constant dread.

42. I do not condemn anyone; I limit Myself to revealing to you in good time what may befall you as a natural consequence of your deeds. I tell you this in good time because I love you, and so that you may avoid it, so that you may face the truth and not stray from the path.

43. The disobedient are always proud. But who is the one who believes he has the right to do as he pleases or to cause his Father’s will to change?

Who believes he has received the gifts within him on the basis of true merit? Who believes that this people is indispensable to Me for the fulfillment of My divine plans?

44. Do not allow your mind to be clouded; do not silence the voice of conscience; do not allow the temptations of the flesh to cause your soul to stumble, for it would be very painful.

45. Watch and pray, so that you may never lack strength. Reflect, judge yourselves strictly, and then your spirit will pour its light into your mind and into your heart, so that peace may reign among you.

46. My teaching continues to reveal the Book of Life to your soul, page by page, because it must remain strong and prepared until this time of instruction comes to an end.

47. If you truly desire to act like the prophets of the First Era and to be beacons on the path of humanity, then move toward spiritualization, which will not be difficult to find, since each of these teachings is a lesson in spiritualization for humankind.

48. I want you to know that—even before those generations of spiritualized souls whom I have announced to you are born—this message is to be spread among the nations and peoples, so that they may find the paths paved by the people who heard the voice of the Lord, and by those who joined that people because they believed in its testimony.

49. I urge you ceaselessly to take new steps on this path, which signifies an eternal ascent. Do not stand still, and if you do, let it be for a good reason—because you needed to let a plan mature, to strengthen your faith, or to reflect. But afterward, continue moving forward.

50. How many say to Me in their hearts: “Master, why have You not come to us as a human being in this time, so that we might see Your presence?” But I answer you with another question: Are you not aware that if you desire My presence in the world in this form, you are once again demanding My blood? Accept Me thus: in the Spirit, invisible only to your physical eyes, but perceptible to all the senses of your soul.

Back then, I shed My blood to seal with it the love that I preached in My teaching. Today I pour out divine essence upon all, as proof that My love for humanity remains the same despite their ingratitude, and that I therefore draw near to them to show them the radiant path that leads them to dwell with Me forever in My Kingdom.

51. Others say to Me spiritually: “If only You would never take this Word away from us, which You have made known to us with so much love.” To these I say that if they truly make use of My teachings and strive to understand My intentions, it would not be painful for them to do

without this revelation when the hour comes to declare it concluded. And it *will* not be painful for them, because your soul will remain imbued with My essence and filled with My light. But if you are unable to retain some or many of my teachings in your memory, I have ordained the creation of the book containing my Word of this time for such a case. In this book, which is created from my divine teachings, you will find the true Ark of the Covenant, which the first spiritualists were unable to comprehend and which they therefore had to represent through objects or symbols.

52. The true Ark of the Covenant is My Word. For whoever opens it and enters into it with respect, spiritualization, and love will discover at its very depths wisdom, profound revelation, prophecy, and all the gifts of the Spirit. You will turn to this Ark of the Covenant when My Word is no longer heard through imperfect human messengers, and you will witness how, in your meditations, in the moments when you study, or in the moments of your prayer, a higher light reaches the most tender part of your being—a light that explains everything—a fatherly influence that enfolds you, and a voice that is not human, speaking to you in its own perfect way. It will be the light of my inspiration that reaches you in a true dialogue from spirit to spirit.

53. Be blessed—you who have been able to remove many of the superfluous and unnecessary ceremonies from your worship services, which the "First Ones" bequeathed to you, and to retain only what is essential. But recognize that there is still something left for you to purify and much to spiritualize.

54. How happy your soul will be when it is able to offer Me, here on this earth, the worship I expect of it! However, when it departs from here to the Spiritual Realm, if it leaves behind anything unworthy of My Work, the new generations—who will examine the legacy you have left them—will know how to remove everything impure that you have left behind, and thus take the step that you were unable to take.

55. I tell you: The more you purify your religious practices and perfect your worship of God, the less those who come after you will have to suffer, and the greater your merits will be before Me, because you did not work for yourselves but did so with your fellow human beings in mind, because you felt love for your neighbor in your hearts.

56. Have you not experienced for yourselves how hard you had to struggle to purify what you received from your brothers who went before you? Therefore, do not leave this painful work to those who follow in your footsteps.

57. In the Second Era, My teaching reached its climax when My departure was already very near.

58. The disciples—knowing full well that these were the last moments they would spend with the Master—focused all their attention on hearing even the very last of those words and treasuring them in their hearts.

59. Jesus' divine longing was that his disciples would become sowers of his redemptive teaching. At the climax of his final address to the disciples—which was also the last conversation between the Father and the children—he therefore said to them in a loving tone: "I now give you a new commandment: Love one another." With the light of that Supreme Commandment, He kindled the greatest hope for humanity.

60. Even now, as I am about to conclude My revelation among you, I see the devotion and attentiveness with which you receive My teachings. They will be indelibly imprinted on the minds of My new disciples.

61. Just as I told My apostles back then that they would be like sheep among wolves in the world, so that they might always live in vigilance, so I now tell you to prepare yourselves, to stay alert, and to pray. For many will rise up against you, using slanderous weapons and employing every means to confuse you.

62. This is a time of struggle—you all know this—so that no one will be taken by surprise.

63. I have simplified My teachings for you to the utmost so that you may understand them and explore their meaning with eagerness. When the time comes, you will have an easy answer to every question asked of you. You will not need to speak much to convince others. If you are truly prepared, your words will be not only simple but also brief. You will not need to know science to answer the scientist, nor theology to answer the theologian. A word of light illuminates everything, and I want words of light to come from your lips.

64. Not all who have heard Me in this time will rise up to bear witness to My Word. Those who truly love Me will set out—those who love Me in their own neighbors and turn to the needy, to whom they offer their mercy and comfort.

65. Those who understand My teaching and feel it deeply will embrace it with faith. They will be the ones who must stand up to all opposition, who must take up the weapons of truth, love, and justice. Through trials and tribulations, and in a world that has long since strayed from this justice and this truth, these sowers, filled with peace and trust in their God, will spread the spiritual message of the Third Era throughout the world.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 255

1. You have entered a time of struggle, prayer, and merit. You feel that the time of pleasures is now over, and that you must quicken your pace, for humanity is in despair, and you bear the responsibility of bringing it the Good News and the testimony of My coming through words and deeds.

2. Behold how people of all denominations and sects are scrutinizing the times, life, and events in the hope of discovering the signs that herald My coming. They are the ignorant who do not know that I have been revealing Myself for a long time and that this manner of revelation will soon come to an end. But I also tell you this: many of those who await Me with such longing would not recognize Me if they were to witness the way in which I reveal Myself; rather, they would reject Me outright.

3. Only the testimonies will reach them, and through these they will still come to believe that I have been among My children.

4. You, too, have awaited Me inwardly with impatience; yet I knew that you would recognize Me and be among My workers in this time.

5. Let the world mock the way in which I have revealed Myself. Yet they will not be laughing at Me, but at themselves. For they neither suspect nor understand what every creature means to the Divine.

6. For Me, the right thing to do with My children is to reveal Myself to them through the abilities with which I have endowed them, without using the pretext that they are sinners or that they are impure. What better incentive is there for a child than to be able to get to know his Father, to see Him, and to feel Him, so that he may love Him?

7. An ancient prophecy states that every eye—whether sinful or not—will see Me. Now, in this time, I have told you: I have not come seeking the righteous to reveal Myself through them, but rather seeking the sinner who has purified himself through the trials of life and in a moment of repentance. For he is the child who, knowing that he is loved and valued by the Father, walks fully along the path of renewal and virtue.

8. Which of the messengers through whom I have spoken to you had any inkling of the gift he already possessed and the service for which he was desti , before he heard My Word? None. Throughout their entire lives, they were purified as if in a crucible. But their gift remained a secret until the time came to reveal it.

9. This is the beginning—or the preparation—for the human soul to come to know a higher form of communication with the Father, and you were surprised. If you knew everything I have in store to reveal to you at the right time, you would not be able to comprehend why I love you so much, nor the merits you must earn to attain such great grace.

10. In the year 1866, the first community of Spiritualists, disciples of this work, came into being. *Guided by the light of My Spirit and taught by Elijah*, those first disciples began to receive the rays of the message that you now receive in abundance, as it nears its conclusion.

11. From that time until the present, many congregations have formed as branches sprouting from that "trunk" founded by Roque Rojas.

12. A single light has shone upon the multitudes who make up this people, and yet—how many differences there are among the various congregations! For many years you have delighted in the proclamation of My Word through simple, clear, and understandable teachings. Yet there are only a few who have been able to explain the meaning of the spiritual teachings.

13. There is only one year left until My revelation in this form comes to an end. Yet the majority of the people are still very far from the truth. From the "first" to the "last," I have forgiven them for having misinterpreted a divine revelation that they were not at all capable of understanding at first. But now that the spiritual teaching has spread over many years and My Word has explained this work more and more, piece by piece, I see that the time has come to call upon you to leave your familiar paths, to delve a little deeper into the core of My teachings, and to take a decisive and firm step on the path to spiritualization.

14. How do you intend to follow Me as long as you seek and worship Me through symbols and images, external forms of worship, and materializations? You say to Me, "It is the legacy of the 'First Ones,' and we respect it."

Well, people, now I tell you that those "First Ones" were merely your forerunners, so that *you* might bring to perfection that form of worship and that form of spiritual communication which they began.

15. Do not confuse the Divine Law with the religions or methods you have for interpreting that Law.

16. The Law is eternal and unchanging; religions, forms of worship, and rituals evolve and change in accordance with the moral and spiritual development of those who profess them. If this spiritual development did not exist, you would still be worshiping God in the stars and the forces of nature, just like primitive peoples.

17. Do not remain stagnant in your way of loving Me, serving Me, and worshiping Me. Always move forward, continually improve yourselves, and strive for your perfection. However, do not tamper with the Law, do not alter it, and do not replace it. It will always teach you what is highest and will always command you to fulfill it perfectly. It will be present and

eternal as a Universal Law, teaching you true love for God and true love for your neighbor.

18. Do not be guardians of customs, forms of worship, or traditions, for then you will remain for centuries in the lethargy of dogmatic belief and ignorance. Instead, be guardians of the Law and of the truth.

19. In this time, do not be like the Jewish people of the "Second Era," who—because they were bound by tradition, conservative, and fanatical—could not eat the bread of heaven that the Messiah brought them, the One they had awaited for many centuries. When the hour had come, they could not recognize Him, because their materialism prevented them from seeing the light of truth.

20. On this day, I leave you only two words, so that you may ponder them deeply and grasp their full meaning, to the extent that you are capable of doing so through proper preparation: "spiritualism" and "spiritualization." Only in this way—through meditation, prayer, and vigilance—will you be able to understand what true and proper worship of God should be like, which you must offer to your Lord on the basis of this teaching.

21. Yes, people, if you wish to love Me through external forms of worship, to seek Me in images and symbols, and to worship Me through liturgies, ceremonies, and celebrations, there are many churches and many sects where you can satisfy your heart if it still feels a hunger or a need for such religious services. But if you wish to serve Me through this work of the Spirit and to love Me—and therefore reject any other form of worshiping Me—then understand what "spiritualism" and "spiritualization" mean, so that, if you truly wish to be disciples of this teaching, you will not be among those who impose customs, rules, traditions, and external forms of worship, for then you will once again fall into materialism, idolatry, and fanaticism, and of Spiritualism you will know only the name.

22. Strive as much as you can to adapt and conform to my teaching. But do not do the opposite—that is, adapt my teaching to your limitations and comforts, thereby materializing, distorting, or falsifying it.

23. This day's teaching is meant to serve as a wake-up call to those who have heard it, so that they may be inspired by it and filled with energy, fervor, love, and faith to tear apart the nets that have held them captive for so long. In their minds, the true concept of what "Spiritualism" means shall take shape, and in their hearts, the noble ideal of becoming a true disciple of this teaching of light and perfection shall be born.

24. Beloved people: Once your differences have vanished, once the discord that currently reigns among you has given way to brotherhood, and once you have understood your mission, the desire will spring from your soul and the impulse from your heart to set out and sow the seed of spiritualization that you have received in My Word.

25. The moment of enlightenment will come for you, in which you will comprehend the greatness of this work with the utmost clarity, and you will be amazed to discover at its core wondrous revelations such as you have never imagined. Then you will set out spontaneously, spread across the earth, and bestow mercy, light, and comfort along your path. The judgments of your neighbors will no longer harm you, nor will the disregard of your family members cause you suffering, for all the sufferings of the earth will seem small to you in light of the greatness of your mission.

26. Blessed are those who attain that degree of spiritualization that renders them impervious to pain, for they will be protected by the mantle of My mercy.

27. Faith, love, and spiritualization are the three virtues that will make the soldiers and apostles of the Third Era invincible. These virtues were present in all those servants who, from the earliest times, bore witness to My existence, My presence, My Law, and My Truth.

28. Among these servants, you can find the patriarchs, the prophets, the apostles, and the martyrs. But they were not the only ones in the history of humanity; there were many others who took different paths to carry out their mission and bear witness to My truth, enduring all manner of attacks, mockery, persecution, and slander. Their faith, their forbearance toward those who hurt them, and their steadfast and faithful love for their fellow human beings—a love inspired by their Lord—enabled them to overcome pain, injustice, and death. How else could you explain the martyrs' resignation in the face of their executioners? How could you comprehend the patience and equanimity in the face of persecution shown by all those who have loved Me and followed Me?

29. If you love Me so much, you will no longer fear anything in the world. As long as your faith is not complete and your love is not unshakable, the struggle will instill fear in you.

30. What are you afraid of? Why would they throw you into prison, why would they take your life? You know, after all, that those times are past and that there were many martyrs who offered their lives to prove to the enemies of the truth that martyrdom, imprisonment, and the scaffold—far

from extinguishing the faith of My servants—would fan the flames of their love and cause them to spread My teachings with even greater vigor.

31. You fear the judgment of your neighbors and fear losing your peace in this world. Why do you not rather fear the judgment of your God, or losing the peace of your soul because you have not fulfilled your mission?

32. Today, what I ask of you for the "Promised Land" seems like a great deal to you. But truly, I tell you, once you are there, you will be amazed to be there, will even feel unworthy of it, and will say, "How little was what we did to deserve such a great grace!"

33. You ask Me in your hearts, "Master, are You perhaps giving us more than we deserve?" To this I answer you: If I were to give you according to your works, you would possess very little or nothing at all. Do you believe that the life you have, the body you possess, the gifts that stir within your being, and everything that surrounds you in your existence are a just reward for your merits?

34. Truly, I tell you, I have always given you more—and will continue to give you more—than what you justly deserve, because I love you, because I am your Father.

35. You weep, O people, because you recognize your lack of faith and love. Then you ask Me what you must do to please Me and earn merit before Me. To this I reply that you should serve your neighbor with the best of intentions, that you should make the pain of those who suffer your own, and that you should develop your gifts and perfect them for the benefit of those in need. For what you receive upon your arrival in the spiritual realm depends on what you do for your fellow human beings.

36. As for Me: What can you give Me that I do not already have? I have power, I have peace, I have light; I am the Owner of the universe; people love Me and serve Me. There is not the slightest shadow of selfishness in My Spirit, for I am perfection.

Among your fellow human beings, however—who are the children of My Spirit—how much misery there is! How much pain and darkness! How much hardship! Why do you not love Me in them? Why do you not give Me all the love that is within you by loving one another?

37. People, this is My answer to your question and My heavenly counsel for your decisions.

38. Beloved children, whom I receive on behalf of humanity: The end of My revelation through human intellect is drawing near. Afterward, your spirit must strive to engage in spirit-to-spirit communion with My Divinity.

39. Today, My Word is your shield, your inspiration. But even after this time of My revelation, you will still be able to feel My presence.

40. The times when you needed a spiritual guide in the world are over. From now on, everyone who follows this path will have no other way than that of My Law, nor any other guide than that of their own conscience. Nevertheless, there will always be men and women of great light and great spiritual strength who, through their example and inspiration, will stand by the multitudes of people.

41. If it were otherwise, I would have already sent spirits like Moses or Elijah to Earth to show you the way and constantly remind you of the Law. They also stand by you, protect you, and accompany you—but no longer in human form, rather from the spiritual realm. Who sees them? No one. But if you prepare yourselves , you will feel above you the presence of great spirits who have always been connected to humanity and had a great mission to fulfill within it.

42. Turn to them in your prayers, and if you truly trust in them—I tell you—you will never perish, for they will guide you with that love and devotion of which they gave you so much proof while on earth.

43. I tell you once again that you will not lack people in the world who are endowed with great light, who will illuminate your path and sow love in your lives. Humanity has always had the presence of such people on Earth, yet there will come times when *great legions* of exalted spirits of light will be born into the world to eliminate the false world you have created and to establish a new one where peace reigns and truth prevails.

44. They will suffer greatly from the wickedness of men. Yet this is nothing new, for none of God's messengers has escaped persecution, ridicule, and hostility. They *must* come into the world and dwell upon it, for their presence on Earth is necessary.

45. They will come and speak lovingly to the hearts of people. Their words, imbued with the Father's justice, will strike at the arrogance and pride of all those who have replaced the garment of humility in their souls with the splendid robes of vanity, arrogance, false power, and false glory.

46. These will be the first to rise up and point at My messengers with fingers trembling with anger. But this will serve to enable My servants, in every trial to which they are subjected, to bear great witness to the truth they have brought into the world.

47. You do not yet know along which paths of human life they will appear. Yet I tell you that some will appear within the bosom of the great religious communities. These will strive for the unity and spiritual harmony of all people. Others will rise among scientists and, through the fruit of their inspiration, demonstrate that the true ultimate purpose of science is the spiritual perfection of humankind—and not its degradation and

destruction. Thus, in all spheres of life, My servants will come to the fore, carrying My Law in their hearts and confirming through words and deeds all that I have spoken to you in this time.

48. I also tell you that My seed—which is this teaching you have received—will bear fruit among you, and that these fruits will be the great souls who will incarnate in your children or in the children of your children.

49. These are already My final lessons, and yet I continue to speak to you of new teachings, for I am fulfilling My mission as Master until the very last moment by infusing light into each of My words, so that in times of bitterness and pain you may not remain in darkness when Divine Justice makes itself felt as never before.

50. Watch and pray for the world, beloved people.

51. Come to Me; I am comfort and peace.

52. You have experienced suffering and misfortune on earth because the soul has not developed its abilities and gifts to rise above human hardships.

53. This world could be a paradise instead of a valley of tears if people had good will. I would shower this home with blessings; I would not scatter thorns along the paths. People's pain stems from their transgressions. Yet just as they created the pain, they will have to strive to eliminate it.

54. You who hear Me are not a lost or wandering people. You are like a family that has built its home in the shade of a mighty tree, whose branches constantly offer you their fruit.

55. In this shade, you gain new strength and tend to your wounds, for you will have to resume your journey to climb the mountain to its summit.

56. Already your spirit is reaching the sixth rung of the heavenly ladder, where you find the light that dispels all error and offers you its assistance to reach the seventh step.

57. I will dispel the confusion and the misinterpretations that exist among you regarding the Seven Seals. Truly, I tell you: You do not belong to a specific seal, but—since your soul must pass through them all, from the first to the last—it now lives in the time of the Sixth Seal, or the sixth stage of its spiritual development.

58. How great have been the lessons and trials the soul has had to endure in order to progress from one seal to the next! How many merits has it had to earn! Yet the merit of the culmination—the Seventh—is still lacking.

59. The power of evil, with its temptations, will persistently stand in your way. But you will remember your Master, who overcame the world, pain, and the flesh so that, following His example, you might emerge victorious from the trial. Seek within your spirit the sword for battle; there you will always find the infallible weapon at the ready.

60. How could a soul be irretrievably lost to Me, when it carries within itself a spark of My light that never goes out, and I am with it on every path? No matter how long its rebellion may last or its confusion persist—these dark forces will never withstand My eternity.

61. I have set you free once again. Or do you not feel your soul is freer now that you have cast aside its fanatical past and its prejudices?

62. I am life, and I have poured it out equally into all, even though I have always sought out a people or a group of people to reveal Myself to them. This has been done to make them messengers, prophets, or witnesses to My divinity in the service of humanity, but not because I distinguish them with greater love or favor than others.

63. Take strength from My Word, My children, so that you may regard your fellow human beings with true love for your neighbor and not be judges of the sinner, the depraved, the fanatic, or the arrogant. For then you will hear My voice in your conscience, telling you: “Let him who is without sin cast the first stone.”

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 256

1. My peace is felt by your souls, people, when you hear my word with good will.

2. I am the divine Gardener who tends the gardens in your hearts and waters them with the heavenly water of My love. I pour a drop of this divine love upon every bitterness in humanity. I show you the path that leads to the Kingdom of the Father. You will never discover the end of that path, but you will always make progress and come to know new glories.

3. At present, My Word is shaping and refining you. I am sculpting your soul with a fine chisel. Learn, too, to work on yourselves and to give yourselves beautiful form by fulfilling My Law. I will then bless your work so that you may subsequently fulfill your great mission in this world: to lead your fellow human beings onto this path of love.

4. I am your Master; yet do not view Me as separate from the Father, for *I am the Father*. There is no difference between the Son and the Holy Spirit, for the Holy Spirit and the Son are one Spirit, and *that Spirit is I*. In My revelations throughout the ages, see one God who has taught you through many and varied lessons: a single book with many pages.

5. Sanctify My name through your deeds, and you will find within yourselves that light which will free you from the night of ignorance and sin.

6. Do you remember, people, who you were before you were shaped by My Word? Do you remember that you were once capable of many ungrateful acts that you would be incapable of committing today? You cannot compare your life today with your former life. Once you were lonely pilgrims on earth, traveling your path without a light that would have brought joy to your existence and kindled hope within it. Today you are disciples of My teaching, in whose fountain of love you have quenched your thirst and washed your wounds. My love pulls out the thorns from your feet, and if your cross has nails, I will pull them out as well.

7. I am the Light of this and all worlds, and I want you to clothe yourselves in this Light. My Word is a healing balm; heal with it, heed it, and put it into practice. Every word is a drop from the fountain of life. Why, even though you carry God within you, are you sick, suffering, and weeping? Examine yourselves and correct what needs to be corrected; purify everything that needs to be purified. I tell you: Purify the vessel both inside and out—that is, your soul's will and aspirations must harmonize with your material or human nature. I shape your inner image—the one you hide from others but cannot hide from Me. If you shape your outward appearance in such a way that your face is a true

reflection of your soul, then sincerity and truthfulness will be expressed in your actions. The reason people do not trust one another is that they show *one* face to the world while hiding the other.

8. Follow My instruction and make use of your gifts.

9. Have you already examined your wounds? Have you allowed the balm I have given you to flow into them?

10. If you doubt the efficacy of My balm, treat them anew. But if you believe, leave them untreated, and you will see how My love heals them; and when you look for them, they will already have closed. To others, I will grant that they may find their health through faith, prayer, and the power of thought. Multitudes of spiritual beings will come, uniting their power and strength to "anoint" you, and with their help, you will heal.

11. My word must come true: "Your faith and your merits will save you." For afterward, when you are well, I will send you into battle to achieve the highest goal in your lives: love for your neighbors.

Wouldn't you like to be a light for others? Wouldn't you like your words to embody the essence of truth? Wouldn't you like to have something with which to instruct those who seek comfort from you? For if this pleases you, you can do it, because much depends on your good will and your effort to achieve it. I will do the rest.

12. The spiritual person says, "How beautiful life is!" The ordinary person, the materialist, says, "How bitter, how sad, and how gloomy life is!"

The person without a higher outlook takes offense at everything; everything hurts him. The spiritually elevated person does not even notice the adversities of the path. When a superior mind engages with others, it does so to praise their virtues or to excuse their faults—never to judge or condemn. The low-minded mind judges, slanders, spreads the faults of others, and takes pleasure in doing so.

13. To those who judge and meddle in the affairs of their fellow human beings, I ask: Does the burden of your own sins seem so light to you that you take pleasure in adding to those of others? If you cannot free yourselves from your own burden—why do you add to it with that of your fellow human beings? Why do you prefer, instead of seeking jewels in your fellow human beings to delight in their light, to concern yourselves with filth, thereby defiling yourselves?

14. The Father's house has many dwellings. Yet those who dwell in the high spiritual realms help people free themselves from their burden, or they help them bear it—but without judging them or taking pleasure in their misery.

15. I have seen you blaspheme *one* day and repent the next. I have seen you deny my message and then testify that it is true. I have seen you slander one day and defend what you slandered the next. While it is good that you correct your errors, it would be better if you no longer committed any wrongdoing, so that you would not have to correct it.

I saw you one day bestowing favors on those who did not need them, and I saw how you withheld them from the truly poor. Yet I do not wish to accuse you, nor to judge you; I come with the light of My teaching to enlighten you, so that you may no longer sin. I can also tell you that I have seen you as helpful, generous, charitable, and understanding, and that I have always taken these merits into account and credited them to your account. Understand, however, that there should already be more wheat than weeds in your hearts.

16. Do not pray without feeling, merely moving your lips mechanically. Pray with feeling, without speaking. Use the same ease with which you once made false vows and swore in vain to speak the truth today.

17. Do not take what does not belong to you. Whoever takes what does not belong to them must return it with pain and shame. I am not pointing the finger at anyone, but I want each of you to take from My words what applies to you.

18. I will neither accuse you nor hold you accountable for what you did while you were walking your path in the darkness of ignorance, immaturity, and materialism. But if today, now that you have full knowledge of what My Law is, you persist in what is forbidden and impure, you will have to answer for your actions before God— —who will prove to be unyielding toward you within your own conscience.

19. You are all My seed, and the Master reaps it. If a weed seed finds its way among the good seeds, I also take it lovingly into My hands to transform it into golden wheat.

20. I see in your hearts the seed of the weed, of the mire, of crime, of hatred, and yet I harvest and love you. I cherish and purify this seed until it shines like wheat in the sun.

21. Do you think that the power of My love is not capable of redeeming you? After I have cleansed you, I will sow you in My garden, where you will bear new blossoms and new fruit. It is part of My divine mission to make you worthy of Me.

22. I come to rejoice in you, to speak to your hearts. My presence gives you strength so that you may fulfill the mission I have entrusted to you.

23. Yet you—do you not feel the pain of humanity? Do you feel no sorrow when you see how death, instead of the light of conscience, sweeps away the sin of this world?

24. As disciples of Jesus in the Third Era, you have a very great mission to carry out, for you are among those who have heard My Word and learned from Me.

25. Know that people are also seeking communication with the beyond through science. Set out to bear witness to My teaching, lest these discoveries shake you to your core.

26. The scientist, who has often denied My existence, explores nature in all its parts, investigates the earth, the seas, and outer space, and at every turn he encounters Me, for every discovery he makes speaks of the love with which I created all of creation.

27. You must speak often so that My light may reach all your fellow human beings and they may come to realize that all of creation—from atoms to the largest star clusters—is destined to bring forth life, sustenance, well-being, and perfection.

28. Make My teachings known in a perfect way, so that the ignorant may not attribute imperfections to them. Sow well, and then the generations that spring from you will not have to suffer from your mistakes, nor will they reap pain as their inheritance.

29. I want pure and healthy seed to spring forth from you, bringing blessings everywhere.

30. Fill the path of life with good and exemplary deeds; do not distort My teachings. Take as your example My apostles of the "Second Era," who never resorted to ostentatious rituals to teach and explain My doctrine. They cannot be blamed for the idolatry into which humanity subsequently fell. Their hands never erected altars, nor did they build palaces for the spiritual worship of God. But they brought Christ's teachings to humanity, brought healing to the sick, hope and comfort to the poor and afflicted, and, like their Master, showed those who had gone astray the path to salvation.

31. The Christian religion you know today is not even a pale reflection of the teaching that my apostles practiced and taught!

32. I tell you once again that in those disciples you can find perfect examples of humility, love, mercy, and elevation. They sealed the truth that their mouths spoke with their blood.

33. Humanity will no longer demand blood from you in order to believe your testimony; but it will demand sincerity from you.

34. My teaching has always taught people not to be materialistic. But it is far from teaching you to despise the goods of the earth. I tell you: Love the earth, its wonders, its beauties, and its delights with the same love with which you should love all that I have created. But be ready to renounce everything if necessary, and do not forget that your soul is only temporarily in this life and must return to the world it left behind, from which it spiritually longs for peace.

35. Today you ask Me from the depths of your hearts whether you should despise material life and forget everything you love on earth in order to serve Me better. To this I answer that whoever believes I have said this is mistaken and has not understood My teaching.

36. How can you think that I am depriving you of what material life offers you, even though I created nature for the sustenance of My children? Nothing that I have created can be against you, so that I would forbid it to you; but use everything in moderation. When I have told you to turn away from debauchery and materialism, I have always referred to base passions, vices, shamelessness, or the use of harmful and evil things.

37. Today, as I provide a detailed explanation of My teaching, I must make it clear to you that everything you do outside *the* laws that govern the soul or the body is detrimental to both.

38. Conscience, intuition, and insight are the guides that will show you the safe path and help you avoid stumbling. *These lights belong to the Spirit*, but it is necessary to bring them to shine. Once that clarity is present within each of you, you will exclaim: “Father, Your seed of salvation has sprouted within my being, and Your Word has finally blossomed in my life.”

39. I inspire you with great thoughts to move your hearts toward great works. Yet truly, I tell you, this teaching will not be limited to this people, for Spiritualism is universal. The teaching or revelation of the Holy Spirit is not intended for just one people, but for all humanity.

40. Like a raging torrent that sweeps everything away, so will be the flood formed by the spiritualist masses—a flood that no one will be able to stop, for its force will be insurmountable. And whoever seeks to stand in the way of its course as an obstacle will be swept away by the current.

41. *Who* on earth could have the power to halt the evolution of souls or the fulfillment of God’s decrees? No one. The only Being with absolute power and justice is your Father, and He has decreed that every soul shall progress toward perfection.

42. If My divine laws have been disregarded by humankind for a short time, I will ensure that My voice, like the sound of a loud bell, is heard even by those who are dead to spiritual life.

43. The voice of this people will also resound in hearts like the ringing of a bell, awakening and calling people to pray and meditate. But it is necessary that you clothe yourselves in humility and that your hearts be filled with love for your neighbor, so that your deeds may shine as true examples among humanity.

44. Stop loving yourselves so that you may begin to love others. Do not seek honors for your name; concern yourselves only with ensuring that your deeds are pure, and then you will enter into immortality. Truly, I tell you, whoever sows with humility will leave an imperishable mark of his passage through the world. Whoever, on the other hand, works in my work out of a desire for the world's admiration and glory will find that his works will soon be forgotten, and that his name will not even be known to the third generation after him.

45. I have entrusted you with a beautiful task, one that is, however, difficult to fulfill. Yet it is not beyond your strength, for each of you has been assigned only a small part to carry out.

46. The salvation of humanity will not be accomplished by a single person, nor even by a single people. It will be I who gave you My blood, through which I expressed My love, and who in this time is inspiring people to rise up and seek the path that Christ taught.

47. Watch and pray without ceasing, for now is the time when the dark and confusing forces are unleashed, when the dark hosts surround and disturb people.

48. Fully understand that My revelation has come to you to heal your soul, to set it free, to renew it, and to lift it up to the light; to reveal great knowledge to it and explain to it the mysteries that humans do not understand; and also to unveil to you what has been hidden from you.

49. Hold fast to My Word, full of essence and eternal life; feel My power within you. Do not worry: I know everything; even the least of your sufferings is present before Me.

50. My justice takes care of your affairs. I dry your tears, offer you a staff so that you may lean on it in life, and I kiss you on the forehead so that you may feel anointed and loved by your Master.

51. Do not fear the small pebbles on the path; learn to step over them without hurting yourselves—which is the same as living above the miseries of human life.

52. Pray for the nations with such faith and compassion that your influence may be felt by your fellow human beings, and *you* will feel that My mantle of love envelops you all.

53. In every period of time I have granted you for the development of your soul, you have acquired more and more light.

54. This light is the one that illuminates your intellect and your emotions.

55. Even before you came to Earth, I already knew your life's path and your inclinations, and to assist you on your life's journey , I placed on your path a heart that, through its love for you, would illuminate the way. This heart belonged to both a man and a woman. In this way, I wanted to give you a source of help so that you might become a pillar of faith, moral strength, and mercy for those who need it.

56. You are afraid to open your lips to speak openly of My coming, and within you there is a struggle between the desire to do good and the fear of being rejected. So you prefer to hide the gifts and tasks you have received from Me. But remember, children, that to hide the gifts you possess is tantamount to denying Me and denying your own growth.

57. Believe Me: If this people were united and had set out, full of faith and courage, to spread this Good News through words and deeds, the knowledge that I am currently revealing Myself to humanity would have already reached the ends of the earth.

58. If you still feel weak, I say to you: Eat and drink, for I do not want to see hunger or thirst among you.

59. Do My will, and the reward will come quickly when you feel My love within you, when you foresee the peace of the Hereafter as a door that invites you to pass through and behold My face.

60. I teach all of you to lift up your souls in prayer. Some already know how to refresh themselves through this grace, while others have not yet been able to do so because their past experiences have left a deep mark on their minds, and because they have not forgotten religious customs and traditions. But all are committed to the purification of their religious practices, to renewal, and to the elevation of the soul.

61. Blessed are those who have believed in My presence through the human faculty of reason, for they will enter with a firm step into the time of dialogue from spirit to spirit.

62. You have drawn near to Me to receive the comfort and warmth you need as a respite in your lives, for life is like an anvil that tempers souls through great trials. But your trust in destiny is great, and you know that you will emerge from this crucible purified for the struggle.

63. Day by day, your spiritual prayer reaches Me—a prayer whose language your earthly nature does not know, for it consists neither of words spoken by your lips nor of concepts formed by your mind. The prayer of the Spirit is so profound that it lies beyond human capabilities and senses.

64. In that prayer, the spirit enters the realms of light and peace, where exalted spirits dwell, and there it feasts on that essence and then returns to its mortal body to impart strength to it.

65. Now is the time when humanity liberates its soul, when the chains that have long bound it are broken, and true peace enters its heart.

66. Be vigilant, so that you do not fight against those who, like you, set out to fulfill missions entrusted to them by My Divinity—so that you may discern the true prophets from the false ones and confirm the works of the former while nullifying the works of the latter. For this is the time when all powers have risen up to battle. Behold how good battles against evil, light against darkness, knowledge against ignorance, and peace against war.

67. You are now receptive to the Holy Spirit and are awakening the one who sleeps, so that he may behold the light that removes boundaries and limitations, in order to make of all human beings a single family united by love.

68. I want all My disciples and My "child-disciples" to hear Me on the last day, so that I may receive them on behalf of humanity. My arms will be outstretched; but I do not want it to be on a cross, as in that Second Era. I want to embrace you in a loving embrace, with which this revelation of the Divine Spirit through humanity will come to an end.

70. The hour has come when even those who are dead to the life of the soul will hear the sound of the loud bell.

71. None of those whom I have chosen in this age should become arrogant because they believe themselves superior to others due to their spiritual gifts. For you cannot yet compare yourselves to John—the one of whom I said that, although he was the greatest among the prophets, he was lesser than the least in the Kingdom of Heaven.

72. Live for the Father by loving His children, who are your brothers and sisters, and you will attain immortality. If you succumb to selfishness and shut yourselves off in your self-love, the legacy you leave behind will hardly outlast your memory.

73. Be gentle and humble in your hearts, and you will always be filled with My grace.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 257

1. You have remained silent; your thoughts rise up to your Father.

2. “Welcome,” says the Master. You seek rest, peace, or comfort, and you have succeeded in hearing Me, for it is I who possess all that you need.

3. If you seek the meaning of Jesus’ words—truly, I tell you, you will find that as well.

4. The Word of Jesus was the voice of the Divine “Word.” Jesus was the name of the Body of Christ—a body that was like a temple to house My Spirit and reveal the truth through My words.

5. Yet if you believe in Me, if you love Me and follow Me, the name you give Me from among the many you have to designate Me is not important. What matters is that you feel Me, even though I do not demand that you do so in a perfectly complete way.

6. Blessed is the one who feels Me within his own being to the extent that his spiritual receptivity allows.

7. For some, their hearts beat with great force; others want to say something to Me but cannot form a single thought. Still others feel the need to weep and let their eyes overflow, and some feel overcome by fear because they know that a penetrating gaze is watching them.

8. Those who prepare themselves and are able to feel My presence are the ones who truly approach the spiritual table to eat the bread of grace. They are the souls who, from lesson to lesson, will one day transcend the intellect and the human to penetrate the meaning of My Word and find its spiritual substance there.

9. These will be the ones who devote themselves to the practice of mercy—the peacemakers, for they have found the source of peace and will suffer when they behold those who live amid discord and strife, which is true darkness for the soul. They will be those who live to comfort, to encourage, to bring light into darkened minds, and to heal those who are physically or mentally ill.

10. Only those who feel My presence, who grasp the meaning and love of My Word in their souls, will later be able to feel compassion for those who suffer and to share in the pain, vulnerability, poverty, and tragedies of humanity.

11. When I have invited you all to my table and asked you to prepare yourselves to enjoy my presence spiritually, I mean to say that you are all destined to delight in the food of the Kingdom of Heaven, but at the same time, that you all have the task of sowing love in the fields where discord

has grown, and to fill every place where vice, misery, and ignorance lurk with light.

12. This lesson is given to you by the One who, because He felt infinite love for you, left everything behind to rescue you from your darkness, even though He had to become human, live a life of persecution, and endure mockery until He died on a cross.

13. Disciples: Before you take your first step in the world, I know in advance your life, your deeds, and your thoughts. Therefore, I provide you with everything you will need on the journey of life that you are about to begin.

14. Through its body, the soul begins a time of trials. But it has already enlightened and strengthened itself beforehand so as not to be led astray by the temptations the world presents to it.

15. Sometimes it is fitting for the soul to dwell within a person whose heart harbors great stubbornness, and then it seems difficult for the soul to reveal its light. That heart will be its touchstone and its trial in life, and when it succeeds in taming it and convincing it that only when body and soul are in harmony can a person find peace, it will have passed its test and may hope for a higher world.

16. When the heart is weak in the face of life's sufferings and misfortunes and becomes blasphemous, this happens because the soul allowed itself to be overcome by suffering, because it sank to the level of matter and made all the hardships and trivialities—which were not intended for it—its own.

Whoever comes to their senses in time, prays, and strengthens themselves in faith will be able to triumph, and from that trial they will retain the fruit of experience, so as not to fail or grow weak. Whoever, on the other hand, forgets the core of their being for a brief time and is content to live and suffer for the world will have fallen, defeated by the power of matter, by the hardships, temptations, and miseries of human life.

17. Oh, if only from your very first steps on earth you could hear from your parents' lips a wise, strengthening, and comforting teaching —how greatly this would help the soul to guide the mind and the heart in their ascent toward your God.

18. A great deal of spiritual guidance is necessary for a person to live in harmony with the voice of his or her conscience. For although everything is permeated by divine love—wisely created for the good and happiness of humankind—the material world that surrounds them on earth represents a test for the soul from the moment it inhabits a world to which it does

not belong and is united with a body whose nature is different from its own.

19. In this you can see the reason why the soul forgets its past. From the moment it incarnates into and merges with an unconscious, newly born creature, it begins a life that is closely bound to that body. Of *the spirit*, only two qualities remain present: conscience and intuition; but the personality, the deeds accomplished, and the past remain hidden for a time. This is as the Father has ordained. What would become of the soul that has come from the light of a lofty homeland to live amid the miserable circumstances of this world if it were to remember its past? And what vanity would there be among human beings if the greatness that existed in their souls in another life were revealed to them?

20. You must know that before its earthly incarnation, the soul receives thorough preparation, since it is about to be subjected to a long and at times harsh trial. But thanks to that preparation, it is not unsettled when it enters this life. It closes its eyes to the past in order to open them to a new existence, and thus, from the very first moment, it adapts to *the* world into which it has come. How different is the way your soul adjusts to the threshold of spiritual life once it has left its body and the world. Since it was not given proper preparation for the return to its homeland, it is confused; the emotions of the physical body still dominate it, and it does not know what to do or where to turn. This is due to the fact that it did not learn that, at the very last moment, one must also close one's eyes to this world; for only in this way will it be able to open them again to the spiritual world it had left behind, where its entire past awaits to be united with its new experience, and all its former merits will be added to the new ones.

21. A dense veil shrouds her faculty of thought as she regains the light; a persistent influence from everything she left behind prevents her from sensing the vibration of her spirit; yet as her shadows dissolve to unite with the true core of her being—how much turmoil, how much pain.

22. Is there anyone who, after hearing or reading this message, rejects it as a useless or false teaching? I tell you that only one who is at a level of extreme materialism or blind obstinacy could reject this light without his soul being deeply moved by it.

23. At this time, I do not reveal to humankind the past of their souls, but I nevertheless assure them that their souls have lived before, that they have come to fulfill a lofty mission on Earth, and that they must return to their homeland—not only without blemish, not even with the same light they brought with them, but with an even greater light.

24. Souls who dwell on Earth: Feel My presence; behold the divine light that pours down upon you. Your Father has many means of sending His rays and inspirations to you. But beyond that, I send you this Word, which I have made known through human faculties of understanding, so that it may reach you and you may reflect upon it. It is the manna of life in your desert, the dew of grace upon the barrenness of your existence, the balm for your pain, and infinite light in your darkness.

25. Be moved, you multitudes of listeners and witnesses to My revelation. Prepare yourselves to convey My divine messages to all of humanity.

26. My infinite mercy is ready to receive you all—both the one who comes weary and weeping, and the one who comes without true faith to hear Me, as well as the one who, as a good disciple, comes longingly to offer Me the fruit of his fulfillment of the mission.

27. I am the Father who seeks your soul to fill it with light, for you live in a time of uncertainty and confusion.

28. I bring humanity a teaching that inspires them to carry out works of true mercy, spiritual benefit, and upliftment, through which people will be remembered by future generations, blessed by them, and held up as examples. Only the legacy of deeds that contain truth will be imperishable in the world. For the hour of judgment is approaching, in which every deed not founded on the foundations of truth will be destroyed, and in which not one stone of it will be left upon another.

29. I tell you, disciples, that if you wish to leave a seed in the hearts of your fellow human beings, it must consist of your works and examples—works without vanity. Always be aware that, in order not to distort the path or stray from it, you must be humble servants and obedient disciples of Christ, whose works are inscribed in your spirit.

30. There, My exemplary works are present, eternal, and indelible, despite so many storms and hurricanes.

31. People, do you realize that My Word has protected you from the human hardships of this time? Then know that you must do the same for your fellow human beings.

Your heart says to Me, “Lord, You have bestowed gifts and graces upon us—how could we do the same for our neighbors?” To this I reply: Even if you cannot bestow spiritual gifts or grant graces, you can still bring about this: when your fellow human beings hear My teaching from your lips, they will feel the awakening of their own gifts and abilities, and as they learn to connect with their Father, they will receive through inspiration

the task they are to carry out. Does your task not now seem great and worthy enough to you?

32. I must tell you, disciples: If you wish your works to have value before Me, you must not demand anything from your fellow human beings in return for them.

33. The divine manna of the Third Era has descended upon this people—how then could you, as children of light, become children of darkness, desecration, and disobedience? How could you, having been appointed stewards of My revelations, become wretched beings on earth?

34. "Watch and pray," I tell you constantly, so that you may not fall into temptation, so that you may not hide your gifts from anyone—whether out of fear or selfishness—because you understand that in your travel bundle you carry many gifts that do not belong to you. For I have given them to you so that you may place them in your fellow human beings.

Know that—no matter how much you may possess—if you do not pass anything on, it is as if you had nothing. That is why I have often called you to account, because although you have received so much from Me, you come before Me with empty hands, having given nothing, having failed to sow My word of love.

35. Truly, I tell you: If you need an incentive to fulfill your mission, perform acts of true charity. For in putting My teachings into practice, you will find both the incentive and the reward.

36. Those who expect mercy from Me but do not practice it—even though they could do so along their path—have shown no mercy either to their fellow human beings or to themselves. They are the ones who have let their hearts grow cold, who have extinguished their lamp—those who resemble weak little birds that have fallen from the nest, or withered leaves that fall from the trees in autumn, only to be blown aimlessly about by the winds.

37. Perhaps you find fault with My revelation because I give it to you through sinful creatures? They are certainly not pure beings. But tell Me, have My words, spoken through these human lips, not found some resonance in your hearts, or has their sweetness not, on some occasion, dispelled the bitterness you carried in your hearts?

38. You men, remember that you came here with wounded hearts, troubled minds, and torn souls, and that after hearing Me, you rose up strengthened. Who had ever done this for you?

39. You women, you came with eyes and a heart that were weary of weeping. Yet when you thought you had no more tears left, you heard my word, and your cheeks were once again flooded with tears. But now they

were tears of hope and emotion. Who, before the day you heard my voice, had reached the depths of your hearts?

40. This teaching has proven to you that it is not an empty word, but that it is imbued with divine essence. Therefore, it is simple in form, for its profundity and meaning lie in its message.

41. Just as I have come to comfort you in your tribulations, so have I also come to give light to your soul. For all the dark forces are unleashed and stirred up in their abysses, and it is necessary that you know how to defend yourselves.

42. Rekindle your lamp, awaken love in your heart, focus on eternal life, and have compassion for your soul. Only in this way will you be able to feel compassion for your neighbors and devote a part of your life to acts of love.

43. Guard your "treasure," share it with others, and always make good use of everything it contains. Then a strength, a health, and a light will arise within you such as you have never experienced before. This strength, this light, and this health will spring from the soul and be reflected in the body.

44. People, you are no longer the wanderer searching haphazardly for a light. You have already found it.

45. This Word has worked the miracle of awakening you to life; it has been the power that has lifted you up and healed you. Who could convince you that it does not come from God, even though you have experienced a transformation in your very being that can only be attributed to My power?

46. You now have a wonderful opportunity to improve your lives, to be of service, and to earn a worthy home for your souls in the Spiritual World. Who could take this opportunity away from you?—No one, unless you forget to stay vigilant and pray, and your negligence were to cause you to fall into temptation.

47. If you wish to remain at peace when the great events foretold in My teachings come to pass, remain true to your resolutions.

48. You will yet witness the moment when the leaders of the major churches sense the presence of the Divine and recognize the coming of the New Age.

49. You will see them consulting with one another, questioning one another, and making proposals, even though their vanity leads them to believe, for a short time, that they are superior to one another.

50. This time of struggle will be unforgettable for your soul, for it will have enabled it to overcome materialism and to strengthen its faith, love, and longing to ascend to God on the path of spiritualization.

51. The mind and heart of the spiritualist will share in the joy of their higher self, and as long as there is life within them, they will cooperate with the soul in carrying out its noble mission. But when the hour comes to rest in the bosom of the earth, they will do so in peace and with the satisfaction of having been engaged in the Lord's work, and that person's final thoughts and last heartbeats will be indelibly imprinted upon the soul of the one who inhabited a humble, noble, and God-fearing physical body.

52. Understand why I tell you that you should make your body a staff, a support for the soul here on earth, whereby I have made it clear to you that you must wrest from your flesh that scepter and that power with which it has sought to subjugate the soul—which, guided by conscience, is the sole rudder and the sole light in human life.

53. I have spoken to you in accordance with your capacity for understanding, for I do not wish you to fail to grasp the meaning of any of My words; and I also tell you this: the form in which I reveal Myself varies according to the preparation of each group, assembly, or gathering.

54. Every soul has a great obligation toward its Father. Because of My love for you, I have offered you this new opportunity on earth to justify yourselves before Me, to make spiritual amends, and to purify yourselves, so that you may move on to the next home.

55. O blessed Third Era! In your "Ark of the Covenant" you bring everything the world needs to free itself from its bondage. Blessed are those who make use of your light, for they shall be saved.

56. Throughout your entire journey of spiritual development, I have guided you, tested you, and prepared you for the revelation of this time. It will not be human beings who shape the new people of Israel; it will be I who form them, purify them, elevate them, and send them out among humanity to fulfill their mission, as this people grows and overcomes the obstacles that stand in their way so that they may move forward. Just as I did with Israel when I brought them out of Egypt and led them through the sea and through the desert.

57. This people here has the mission of spiritually awakening humanity. Yet when it has fulfilled this mission, and people are aware of the time in which they live, you will see a longing for light spring forth from their hearts and an ideal of elevation arise in their souls—one that will shake human life to its very roots and transform the world.

58. Conscience will then be heeded and obeyed; those called by the Spirit will be understood; spiritual longings and rights will be acknowledged and respected; and everywhere the desire to know God, to feel Him, to draw near to Him, and to behold His truth will shine forth.

59. All this will well up within people when hunger and thirst have pushed them to the limits of their endurance, when their pride has been broken and they confess their guilt before their Lord with remorse, when they descend from their thrones and seats of splendor, from where they tried to deny Me, from where they judged and rejected Me. This will happen so that they may repent of their errors, turn their eyes toward Me, and speak to Me as children speak to a Father who has awaited them for many centuries to shower them with His love.

60. How deeply has humanity sunk into materialism, to the point of finally denying the One who created all things! How could the human mind have become so clouded? How could your science have denied Me and degraded life and nature as it has done?

61. In every work that your science discovers, My presence is found; in every work, My law is revealed and My voice is heard. How is it that these people neither feel, nor see, nor hear? Is it perhaps a sign of progress and civilization to deny My existence, My love, and My justice?

62. You are then no more advanced than the primitive people who knew how to discover in every force of nature and in every natural wonder the work of a divine, higher, wise, just, and powerful Being, to whom they attributed all that is good and all that exists, and whom they therefore worshiped.

63. Through their growing intelligence, they sought to understand what their physical senses perceived. What perfect worship could they have offered Me? What complete understanding of the truth could they have had? Nevertheless—their wonder, their faith, and their worship were accepted by Me as the first fruits of a vast field that My Spirit was to cultivate throughout the ages.

64. How many teachings have I given to humanity from that time until today! And how many revelations has My love entrusted to them! Yet—although these people should have reached the pinnacle of understanding, and their worship of God should be perfect—their selfish, proud, and inhuman science has risen up to deny Me, and the religious communities that exist are mired in the lethargy of routine and tradition.

65. I gave you the gift of free will and have respected that blessed freedom granted to My children. But I also placed within your being the Divine Light of the Spirit, so that, guided by it, you might direct your

abilities along the right path. Yet I tell you: In the struggle between the soul and the body, the soul has suffered a defeat, a painful fall that has gradually distanced it more and more from the Source of Truth, which I am.

66. Her defeat is not final; it is temporary. For she will rise from the depths of her abyss when she can no longer bear her hunger, her thirst, her vulnerability, and her darkness. Her pain will be her salvation, and when she hears the voice of her spirit, she will rise up strong and radiant, fervent and inspired, and once again make use of her abilities. However, no longer with the freedom to use them for good *or* evil, but by devoting them solely to the fulfillment of the divine laws—which is the best worship you can offer to my Spirit.

My peace be with you

Instruction 258

1. You show yourselves fearful before Me, O people, because My voice of justice makes you tremble. Yet I ask you: Is it My justice or an injustice that you fear? If it is My justice, then know that you must consent to receive the divine judgment upon your works. If it is an injustice, you are mistaken, for I could never commit such a thing.

2. You have as your Judge the most relentless, yet at the same time the most loving, patient, and understanding Father—a Judge who, instead of exposing your transgressions or betraying you to your neighbors, calls you individually, speaks to your heart, tests you as necessary, and gives you a new opportunity, whether to complete a task or to make amends for a mistake.

3. If divine justice did not contain the Father's greatest love, if His justice did not have this source, humanity would no longer exist; its sin and its ceaseless transgressions would have exhausted divine patience; but this has not happened. Humanity continues to live, souls still incarnate, and at every turn, in every human endeavor, My justice—which is love and infinite mercy—is manifested.

4. To grasp the teachings I speak to you about, people would have to delve deeply into the meaning of My instruction; yet so far, they have been preoccupied with their earthly affairs and goals. But now the hour is coming when they must, for a brief time, leave behind what so preoccupies and enslaves them, in order to lift their gaze to the firmament and ask Me inwardly: "My God, what is happening in the world? What has become of our lives, and what have we done with them that we are not aware of?" This will be the moment of enlightenment that many will now experience.

5. Others will be surprised by the Word I have given you during this time, which reaches the hearts of My messengers, My witnesses, and My disciples—who are you.

6. People will try to deny the truth of My revelation, but the facts, the evidence, and the events will speak for this truth and bear witness to it—a truth that will come from the lips of My people as the great message of the "Third Era." And My teaching will also spread throughout the world through writings, for this is a legitimate means that I have inspired in My messengers from the earliest times. I only want you to watch over My truth and pass it on to hearts in the purest and simplest way.

7. Disciples, see how the Master, who will soon bring His Word to a close, gives you in every teaching a lesson in spiritual preparation for your struggle.

8. You come in droves to receive my teaching, having crossed a vast desert of changing fortunes. The reason for this is that your soul has sensed that the time foretold for my return has come, that it has heard the divine voice calling it.

9. Multitudes of the sick, the hungry, the thirsty, and the weary—who, driven by a longing for the bread of love, the manna of life, and inspired by the light of hope, have come here—now enter into the presence of their Creator.

10. Welcome, all of you! Rest in the shadow of my peace; eat and drink, and be healed of your illnesses.

11. If you continue to listen attentively to these words, if you set out to persevere in the struggle of life, you will feel your burden grow lighter, for you have grown strong in faith and in knowledge.

12. Those who seek only worldly goods or treasures from Me and do not acknowledge the existence of spiritual gifts will experience disappointment, and if they stray from the path to which they were called, they will find their hands empty and their hearts desolate. These are souls who still love what is impure, and I will have to give them more time so that they may develop, gain experience, and, when they return to My path, be more ready to receive Me.

13. For those who have come with spiritualization, My presence through this Word is a true feast of light, where the finest delicacies of the spiritual realm are offered to satisfy the longing of those who hunger for love, justice, wisdom, and peace. They will not be able to stray from My path and will, moreover, know how to receive the goods of the world.

14. My work will be the essence of their lives, and the material will be the complement necessary to sustain themselves and fulfill the task entrusted to them.

15. Oh, if only you would all realize that the sun of this Word will soon be hidden—you would hasten to preserve some of its value and light in your hearts. But you are too slow to understand, too resistant to develop the gift of vision, so that you might already now see the approach of the New Age.

16. My presence among you, in the form in which I have been with you, will certainly be brief from now on, and it is necessary that you live in the present and the future, and that you let go of many customs, beliefs, ideas, and ways of acting from your past—which constitute part of the immense burden you carried with you when you came to hear My Word for the first time.

17. I am the Savior of souls; I am the Defender of your faith and your life. I could not have allowed you to be cast into the abysses or to be lost in the deserts without letting you hear My comforting voice, without letting you see the true light that springs from My Spirit.

18. Will you be content merely to hear Me in order to bring peace to your hearts, without preparing yourselves to sow My work in the hearts of your fellow human beings, or to be My disciples?

19. If you desire to please Me by being of service to your neighbor, then share with them and make use of the divine teachings I give you each time I make Myself known, so that you may be able to speak of Me, of My Law, and of My teaching, and so that you are not taken by surprise by those who are prepared to oppose every new light that appears, even if that light is the light of absolute truth, the wisdom of all ages.

20. Understand that I did not call you merely to comfort you in your tribulations, but also to teach you to feel the pain of your fellow human beings and to comfort them in their sufferings.

21. If you wish to know what you should do among people, it is enough to consider what I have done among you from the day you first heard My Word.

22. I forgave you, welcomed you with infinite mercy and love, and gave you rest from your laborious daily work. I did not concern Myself with judging your social standing, your class, or your caste. I cleansed the leprosy of your sin and healed your infirmities. I was understanding, forgiving, and benevolent in judging your shortcomings. I brought you back to true life by giving you a teaching of love that enables you to save yourselves by saving your neighbors.

23. In these works of Mine, which I have done for each of you, you can find the best example to apply among those suffering in body and soul, who will come to you in droves.

24. When I speak to this people here, I speak to humanity. Your task is to turn to the hearts of people tomorrow and convey My Word to them in a spirit of brotherhood, a Word that will complete the work of redemption.

25. Today you feel that pain has befallen you, and at times you do not realize that you are being purified through this cup. How could you speak of Me while you are still defiled? How could love—which manifests itself through feelings of mercy and humanity—flow from your heart if it were full of selfishness?

26. The imperfections of the children of God have brought about pain—a pain that has become a teacher to work upon your hearts and show you

the path you have lost. My love takes up residence in your hearts to remove all evil from them, for I wish to see you strong, healthy, and pure.

27. Hear this voice that resounds among you in this form; do not grow weary of listening to it. I have prolonged My revelation with the intention of smoothing out the rough edges of your hearts and, when I no longer reveal Myself after 1950, to leave you firmly grounded in the faith.

28. People are devoted to their science; their hearts and minds are completely absorbed by the life they lead on earth. Therefore, I chose these people from among humanity—through whom I speak—who are simple and without scientific knowledge. I touched their hearts, and thereafter I filled their minds with My light to bring this message of love to My people.

29. This light has illuminated the path of your life, and that is why you have surrendered yourselves to Me. After My departure, I will leave you among humanity so that you may bear witness to My truth, and so that masters may arise from among the disciples who preach the teaching of spiritual love through their deeds.

30. The joys of the Kingdom of Heaven are intended for all. Here on earth, you will have a little of that peace and a reflection of eternal life. Be of good will on earth, and My peace will not fail you.

31. You have seen many pages of the Book of Life pass by since I began giving you My Word. Each one has been a perfect lesson. At times it has been the Father's love speaking to you; at other times, it has been the Master seating you before His teaching chair; and at times, it has been the Judge who has shaken you to your core.

32. You have all received My Word; therefore, you have all received instructions and tasks in the Spirit to carry out. Some have already begun; others are still waiting for the time to set out; still others are preparing. There is not a single one among you who has not received the ability to develop. Yet while some have already begun their development now, while I am still revealing Myself in this form, others will not begin their spiritual development until after the time of My revelation. However, in these times, rise up as one spirit.

33. You possess gifts to fathom My Word, to receive My inspirations, and the visions that will foretell what is to come.

34. Those who have remained stagnant today—those who have received gifts to receive My divine ray, or who were meant to allow the Spiritual World to manifest through them, and who have not fulfilled their mission—will set about fulfilling it later, although I tell them even now

that the form of transmission must change so that they do not bring confusion to humanity.

35. The day will come when you will be scattered throughout the world—one in one nation, another in other countries—and yet you will all feel united through the spiritual harmony that I have brought you.

36. I am preparing you so that you may love one another and, through this bond, be strong and invincible. For this reason, I have been the loving and patient Master who, through My example, shows the disciples the way. Watch over your steps, your deeds, and even your words and thoughts. It is not man who should judge your imperfections; it should always be the Master who corrects you through your conscience.

37. It was My will to reveal Myself through sinful people in order to give you proof of My power and My love. Now, through the Spirit, draw near to your Father to prove to Him that you, too, love Him. Strive for this goal; attain that sublime communion from spirit to spirit, without being satisfied with the first fruits you reap , but only when you have attained perfection. Every person will then have within themselves the divine Guide who will eternally lead them along the paths destined for those who know how to evolve upward in their longing for the love of their Creator.

38. My Light made flesh, life, trials—all have the purpose of freeing you from your materialism. Tomorrow, even human science will embrace spirituality, elevation, and noble goals, and will be able to speak of what has seemingly been hidden from you—though in reality, it has simply not yet been discovered. For it will not be the mind that penetrates the mysteries, but the soul—and this will only come to pass once the soul has attained purity. But do not worry, people, that because of the turn toward the Spirit and all that pertains to it, human life and your earthly duties will be neglected, and that your health and your body will suffer consequences as a result that you cannot yet foresee. For when the soul of today's people rises from the filth in which it now lives, it will feel within its body a new strength and a light hitherto unknown, which will lead people to create an existence abounding in well-being, prosperity, and health.

39. Why have people sought to draw their souls closer through ceaseless, fleeting, and sometimes meaningless ritual acts? You should not deceive either the soul or the heart with ritual acts that lack the essence or substance of eternal life.

40. It is necessary that this light reach the hearts of people soon. It does not matter if, at first, it gives rise to disputes or struggles. Light and darkness, truth and falsehood, good and evil have always clashed. Just as

the shadows of the night fade away in the light of day, so will the evil in people recede before my message of love.

41. In that "Second Age," only a few hearts believed in My coming as a human being. Nevertheless, humanity later designated the birth of the Savior as the beginning of a new age. Likewise, in this age, the beginning of My revelation to you—that is, My coming as the Holy Spirit—will tomorrow be designated as the beginning of yet another age.

42. Listen to what Christ, the embodiment of Divine Love, tells you.

43. Peace to people of good will, to those who love the truth and sow the seed of love.

44. I am "The Word" who seeks out humanity because they could not come to Me. It is My truth that I reveal to them, for the truth is the Kingdom into which, according to My will, you are all to enter.

45. How can you discover the truth if I do not first tell you that it requires many sacrifices?

46. To find the truth, it is sometimes necessary to renounce what one possesses, even to renounce oneself.

47. The self-satisfied, the materialist, and the indifferent cannot recognize the truth until they tear down the walls within which they live. It is necessary for them to overcome their passions and weaknesses in order to behold My light face to face.

48. A materialist loves only human life. However, since he recognizes that everything within him is transitory, he is intent on living it to the fullest. When his plans or desires fail to materialize, or when pain afflicts him in any way, he despairs and blasphemes; he defies fate and blames it for not granting him the blessings to which he believes he is entitled.

49. They are weak souls in indomitable bodies; they are morally immature beings who are tested in many ways to make them understand the false value they, in their materialism, attribute to works of little merit.

50. How gladly would those who have become materialistic change their fate! How much they long for everything to proceed according to their ideas and their will.

51. One can obtain from God everything good that one desires without needing to challenge His justice or distrust His power. My love is ready to hear anyone who wishes to improve their existence.

52. I say to you once again: Peace to people of good will who love the truth, for they are doing something to submit to the divine will. And those who place themselves under my protection must inevitably feel my presence—both in their souls and in their human lives, in their struggles, in their needs, and in their trials.

53. People of good will are children who obey their Father's law. They walk the right path, and when they suffer greatly, they lift their souls up to Me in a longing for forgiveness and peace. They know that pain is often necessary, and therefore they endure it with patience. Only when it becomes unbearable do they ask that the burden of their cross be lightened. "Lord," they say to Me, "I know that my soul needs purification and suffering in order to grow spiritually. You know better than I do what I need. You cannot give me anything I do not need. Therefore, may Your will be done in me." Blessed are those who think and pray in this way, for they seek the example of their Master to apply it to the trials of their lives.

54. It is true that every pain, every suffering, renews the heart, shakes the soul, and cleanses it of its blemishes by giving it the opportunity to grow and develop upward.

55. How much good does pain do to the soul when this cup is drunk with love and patience!

56. The path of trials for your soul has been long. You are like the thousand-year-old trees that lose their withered leaves when the winds rage, whipping them and stripping them bare so that they may later be covered with new leaves. Thus the tree fulfills the Father's will. Likewise, you should all fulfill it by allowing the trials and lessons your Father gives you throughout your life to free you from the old garments, the impurities, and the rags of the soul, so that you may be clothed in new festive robes.

57. Know, disciples, that pain removes the bad fruits from your hearts, grants you experience, and causes your errors to be corrected.

58. In this way, your Father tests you so that your minds may be enlightened. But if you do not understand and suffer in vain because you fail to discover the meaning of My wise lessons, your pain is meaningless, and you do not make the most of the lesson.

59. During this time, I have explained to you the meaning of life, so that you may know the reason for your pain, what atonement and reparation mean, and why you must purify yourselves. When My people understand and feel My teaching, the foundations of a new humanity will be laid.

60. Has pain sometimes shaken you to your core? Have your branches bent, have the withered leaves fallen away, and have the bad fruits fallen from your tree? I tell you that the good that your soul has acquired is incomparably more valuable than what is most highly prized in the world.

61. I give you examples that you can observe daily in nature, such as that of the tree when it is lashed by a storm. For material nature is a

manifestation of divine nature, which is why you can find a lesson or a revelation for your spirit in everything that surrounds you in this life.

62. Just as your body craves air, sunlight, water, and bread in order to live, so too does the soul need the environment, the light, and the nourishment that correspond to its nature. When it finds itself deprived of the freedom to soar in its longing for nourishment, it grows weak, withers, and becomes dull—just as if a child were forced to remain forever in its cradle and be locked away in its room. Its limbs would become lame, it would grow pale, its senses would dull, and its abilities would atrophy.

63. Recognize that even the soul can be lame! I could even tell you that the world is full of those who are spiritually lame, blind, deaf, and sick! The soul that lives in confinement and lacks the freedom to unfold is a being that does not grow—neither in wisdom nor in strength, nor in virtue.

64. Do not wait for wild storms to cleanse you of impurities, for you can also await the coming of the seasons to renew yourselves within them, to purify yourselves, and to blossom.

65. You have much to learn in this world so that you may reach other, higher realms of life.

66. Learn, reflect, and understand how to struggle, to suffer, and to hope. Always love, and have faith as well. Be people of faith and good will, and you will be great souls.

67. If you wish to seek My presence in the nature that surrounds you, do so. I know that you will discover Me in everything, for I am in all things and in each of My works.

68. See how I reveal Myself through these people, in whom I hide Myself for a short time to let My divine Word flow from their lips. When will you see Me beyond what belongs to this world? When will you perceive Me through your spiritual senses, without the need for a human instrument?

69. The eternal teaching of God resounds unceasingly, for He is "The Word." Yet only the enlightened hear it directly—that is, from spirit to spirit.

70. Once you are in direct communion with the Divine and with the human, once you attain the harmony of your being, you will hear the song in which the angel and the human, heaven and the world, the hereafter and the earth, spirit and matter are united. Everything will unite in a hymn of love to the Divine Being who has given life to His works and made them His children. In this hymn of praise you will unite, disciples, for this is why I have come again to humanity.

71. It is necessary for you to enter your inner sanctuary—the one not built by human hands, but by the divine Mind. I tell you that there you will come to know the revelation of truth, there you will understand the essence of the Eternal, so that you may love it more than anything transitory.

72. What is your body, after all? A fleeting little bird whose flight is but of short duration—a bird that, without realizing it, sings of its imminent disappearance. A pitiful body that, in its selfishness, demands and claims so much for itself. The soul, on the other hand, is the bird that is invisible to the world, yet pure and radiant, rising ever higher as time goes on. It is the being for whom there are no ages, years, or centuries.

73. You know on what day, at what hour, and in what year you were born. But do you know when you came to spiritual life?

74. Lift up your soul; it is the essence of your life; it is your destiny and the purpose for which you were created. Lift yourselves up, for in this way you will come to Me. I have much to give you—far more than what you have encountered in the world.

75. Love must ultimately conquer you, and through love you will come to know Me.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 259

1. Welcome, My disciples. You have come to hear My teaching, and I am preparing a feast for you so that you may be nourished by the food of eternal life.

2. Even though your “flesh” is weak, your soul is strong enough to obey Me. Blessed is the disciple who has prepared his heart and left behind what belongs to the world in order to hear “The Word.”

3. I offer your soul the garment of grace. For over time, you have turned what I gave you into rags.

4. My law is the teaching you have received at all times—a law you have not followed, and through your disobedience you have fallen into confusion. Now I enlighten you anew with the light of the Holy Spirit.

5. I have entrusted you with a jewel of inestimable value so that it may shine before humanity. Do not hide it, and do not deprive yourselves of it.

6. Today you commemorate My triumphal entry into ancient Jerusalem. Today, too, people present themselves to Me with palm branches in their physical hands. Yet I see no peace in their hearts.

7. At that time, the crowds welcomed Me, singing “Hosanna” with their souls, because they knew that the Lord’s grace was with them. In this way, they bore witness that the Son of God was among humanity.

8. Later, when I was sacrificed on the holy altar of the Cross to teach you to fulfill your mission, many doubted that Jesus was the Son of the true God, the Lamb of God, who had been foretold long ago by the prophets. Yet it was written that the Lamb would enlighten you through His blood.

9. Today I come in the Spirit to give you My teaching anew, to spiritualize you, to dispel the darkness with the light of the Holy Spirit, so that you may be renewed and allow the virtues to be fully revealed.

10. People have not yet heard this word; they disregard one another. Yet I have called you “The Strong Israel,” because, filled with My strength, you will set out to bear witness to My spiritual presence among humanity, so that you may bring My truth and remove the cup of suffering that the world is drinking at this time.

11. Among you is the hungry wolf. You must watch and pray; you must put My teaching into practice. Whoever obeys My commandments will feel My peace.

12. In this time, I have spoken to you with complete clarity so that you may understand Me. I have shown you that this path is passable. When pain strikes you, it is not the Father who has sent it to you. It is you yourselves who have brought it about through your disobedience.

13. Recognize that I am infinite, sublime, and holy love, that I love everyone. Yet I tell you: Love as the Father loves you, and I will continue to love you always.

14. I have come to purify you, as gold is purified in the crucible, so that you may be an example to humanity. It is necessary that you understand My teachings so that you may be a torch of light among your fellow human beings, illuminating all souls.

15. It is your spiritual soul to which I wish to give eternal life, for it has come forth from Me. I prepare it so that it may obey Me and be able to converse with Me from spirit to spirit.

16. Show Me your palm branches in a spiritual way, for the material palm branches do not reach Me. You are currently living through a time in which humanity is emptying a cup of suffering. Watch and pray, so that this suffering may not befall you as well.

17. In these days, humanity commemorates My Passion. But truly, I tell you, you are now in the time when I will raise you up.

18. Great is the pain of My Spirit when I see that humanity still crucifies Me in its fanaticism, its straying, and its sin. You, however, My chosen and enlightened people, follow My true teaching, which will reign forever among humanity. People will not be able to hold back My love, nor will they be able to obscure My Divine Light. I encourage and guide you with My Word so that you may follow in My footsteps and fulfill My Law.

19. Tomorrow you will rise up in prayer to My Divinity and, enlightened by intuition, will be guides on the path for your fellow human beings.

20. The mission I have entrusted to you is a task you must fulfill at all times, for through your mediation, humanity must receive My Light, and I will raise them to a life of grace.

21. Israel, do not desire to continue sleeping. For if you do so, the forces of nature will awaken you and reproach you for your failure to fulfill the sublime and difficult mission I have entrusted to you.

22. I have made you aware of your gifts and the vastness of the fields I have entrusted to you, so that you may clear and cultivate them.

23. You are my children, who are under my protection, beneath the foliage of the Tree of Life, and your souls have been filled with joy. I say to you, chosen people: Who among you who has implored My mercy has not received it? Blessed are those among you who, recognizing My great blessings, have set out to bear witness that the Father is with you. For because of your testimony, great multitudes of people will set out on their journey.

24. Bear witness that I have been with you, so that people may have the life of grace in their souls, so that they may discover in Me the very best Healer, and so that they may seek Me from spirit to spirit.

25. In the Second Era, My disciples spread My teachings so that humanity might study them, reflect upon them, and put them into practice. But later, man strayed from the essence of My teaching and created his own law to guide the masses. Yet I do not accept what man has created in his straying and materialism. I merely remind you that My true temple must be built within your heart and within your soul.

26. In this time, I have taught those of you who have sought Me to feel Me in your hearts, to engrave My teachings there, so that you may be the people who live full of grace and light.

27. Prepare yourselves and set out with humility so that you may bring this message of peace to humanity. Pray for them, so that your Father may cause His law to be recognized and obeyed by all people, that they may lead a life of grace and know how to seek Me from spirit to spirit.

28. Remember that I have said: When two or three of you are gathered in My name, I will be among you and will reveal Myself according to your readiness.

29. I have come in this time to give humanity further proof of My love by revealing Myself among you, My chosen people.

30. You must bear witness to the people and teach them that if they prepare themselves, if they rid themselves of their materialism, they will feel and see Me with their spirit. Therefore, I have spoken to you through the human intellect, and this revelation through sinful human beings has been the proof of love that I have granted you, so that you may receive My Word and later bring it to humanity.

31. Prepare yourself, Israel, for the time of My revelation through human intellect is short, and I do not want you to feel like orphans tomorrow because of your lack of preparation, and then imitate the crowds who gather in their magnificent churches and are content with ceremonies and materialistic hymns.

Among those crowds, there are only a few who have felt Me. Yet I have come to you to prepare your hearts and enlighten your souls, to give you My Word full of love, so that you may feel My presence and be among those who, tomorrow, will pass on this love and this peace to their fellow human beings.

32. If you do not prepare your hearts through My Word, which is full of love—what will become of you, what will become of your neighbors, when you experience the time when great trials and storms lash humanity?

There is no peace in their hearts, and even if these people indulge in pleasures for a short time in their longing for comfort, I tell you in truth that, amid all these pleasures, they have a suffering and sick soul that does not feel My peace. In the distraction they seek, they satisfy only their physical senses, but their souls are filled only with pain.

33. This humanity has not felt Me; no one has yet come to them to take them by the hand and show them the way. I will receive them as an innocent child and judge their transgressions with mercy. I will give them the opportunity to make amends.

But you, chosen people, who have heard Me, in whom I have revealed Myself—how will you feel before Me when you arrive in the spiritual realm and confess your disobedience to Me? You are those favored by the Father, and I will receive you along with the fulfillment of your difficult mission. I do not want you to be accused in My presence; I want to welcome you with a fatherly smile and send you back into the world as spirits of light, as guides and protectors of your neighbors.

34. Truly, I tell you: You have come to Me because Elijah has gathered you from various paths, because you are the chosen ones whom Elijah has led to Me as sheep. Whoever is within Elijah's sheepfold will be defended by him. This tireless shepherd protects you from the cunning persecutions.

35. The Holy Spirit has enlightened you. Yet it is not only those among you who bear My divine seal who have this grace, but everyone who prepares themselves and, guided by Elijah, rises up to Me.

36. The light of the Holy Spirit has enlightened you so that you may be with Me in spirit and in truth. This is the path by which you will feel My love and find salvation.

37. I receive the sheep that Elijah brings before Me. He will continue to seek out those who have gone astray, for I will bestow My mercy upon all the peoples of the earth and all future generations.

38. The Master says to you: Drink the crystal-clear water from this inexhaustible spring; feed on the bread of eternal life; partake of the fruit of the vine. Behold, I have prepared the best place for you at My table.

39. I ask you, Israel: What do you ask for the nations? For this blessing is not intended only for you. Behold how the nations have been afflicted by the great trials of suffering. But to you I say: Israel, if you stand up for your fellow human beings and pray, My Will shall be fulfilled in all of humanity.

40. People have distorted My teaching. Yet I have come to you to instruct you anew with My teaching, with My wisdom, so that you may become My disciples and be those who, tomorrow, will instruct the people of the world and make My presence felt in their souls.

41. The nations are preparing to plunge into new wars. But if you stay awake and pray, I will offer and grant My peace to humanity.

42. In this Third Era, I have come in the Spirit to raise you to life, just as I raised Lazarus from his tomb. I have healed your leprosy and taken away your pain.

43. I have given you My teaching so that you may carry My love in your hearts and thus set out, prepared to lead humanity and show it the tree that has given you shade and, through its fruits, has given you life.

44. Invite people to come to Me so that I may bestow upon them My fatherly caress, enlighten their souls, rescue them from the endless sea of evil deeds, and— —give them milk and honey and remove the bitterness from their lives.

45. When you speak thus to your fellow human beings, you will have fulfilled the mission I have entrusted to you at all times. Hear, beloved people, the voice of conscience within yourselves, and strengthen your resolve to love Me and to love your fellow human beings.

46. I seek the love of your heart so that you may build a sanctuary for Me within it. I love you; I have adorned you with divine grace and enlightened you so that you may be at My service.

47. I have placed this Word within you, which tomorrow will multiply like good seed. For when you no longer hear Me in this form, the multitudes will turn to My disciples to receive the instruction they were unable to hear through the spokesmen. You will instruct them, and I will be with them. You shall be devoted to and obedient to My Law, so that My work may serve as a shield for you and you may raise the banner of spiritualization.

48. Israel, the great trials are ready to befall humanity because people have willed it so, because the intent to destroy still lives in their hearts, and also because they have created their own god in this world. Yet before man acts according to his own will, the Father will once again make His presence felt among humanity. You, My people, shall set out to once more reveal the Ark of Salvation, which is My Law, just as Noah spoke to the people in those days.

49. Prepare yourselves, My people, so that you may receive those who will come to you. Give them My love, teach them to love one another, show them My Law, kindle the flame of faith in their hearts, and give them peace through My Word, so that they may draw strength from it on their journeys. You shall teach those multitudes to seek Me from spirit to spirit.

50. You have come to earth to fulfill this mission. For this, I have prepared you through My Word to quench the thirst of your soul with this

crystal-clear water, to strengthen and heal you. You shall rise up courageously to speak to people in My name. You shall be My messengers, and through you I will give them My light.

51. Rise up in prayer, and I will be with you; together with the Spiritual World, you will gradually awaken humanity. Watch and pray for those who have not felt My presence and who, in their pain, lament and say to Me, "Father, Father, why do You not hear us?"

But you, who know how to seek Me from spirit to spirit, will teach your fellow human beings to pray and to seek Me in the silence and in the elevation of their own souls. I will make My forgiveness tangible to them; I will give them light and wisdom so that they may fulfill My law.

52. Through those of you who have come to know Me and are with Me, I will help those who are perishing in the vast sea of evil. I forgive them and bless them. But you, who have received good from your God and Lord—bear witness to all of humanity of everything I have taught and revealed to you, so that they, too, may love Me and set about fulfilling their spiritual mission.

53. It has been prophesied that in this present age the new people of God, the "people of Israel," will appear on earth, and My Word must be fulfilled. But do not be mistaken in thinking that I am referring to the Jewish people when I speak of the New People of Israel. For the people of whom I speak to you will be composed of all races and all languages. Their community will not be physical but spiritual, just as their mission will be spiritual.

54. Whereas in those early days Israel consisted of twelve tribes, now there will be twelve missions that the New People will carry out—twelve divine missions that, working together, will give them the strength of an invincible people.

55. People will not have to form groups to create the new tribes. I will create them and give each one a different mission to carry out among humanity.

56. The gifts of intuition, revelation, and inspiration will awaken in the spirit of the New Israel, for through them it will receive My messages.

57. The people who will form the new nation will not be chosen on earth; rather, by virtue of My love, they will already be marked or sealed in their souls as evolved beings, as beings of light, who will not be able to stray from the path that has been laid out for them.

58. Just as in the First Era Israel prepared and organized itself to cross the desert in its longing for the Promised Land, and each tribe was

entrusted with a different task, so in this era some will strengthen others spiritually, and each will fulfill the task entrusted to him.

59. You who are hearing Me at this time will be only a part of this people, who will be scattered throughout the entire earth and will be as numerous as the stars in the firmament.

60. That sign which some of you have received is merely a symbol of the mark that every person carries in their soul who fulfills a task within the New People of Israel during this Third Era.

61. I have told you many times that your soul held within itself everything it possesses even before it came to Earth. Therefore, that act which you call “the sealing” was merely a symbol. Rejoice, however, because your task has already been determined, because you already know what your destiny and your role will be within the bosom of the New People.

62. You are to be the heralds who proclaim My instructions to the nations, and you are to be the ones who reveal the divine message to humanity, of which I have made you the stewards. For in this message, all messengers and the Marked Ones will be spiritually united. You shall proclaim to humanity the time when all the gifts and abilities of the soul will be unleashed, and you shall teach the way to discover them, develop them, and put them to use.

63. Inspiration, intuition, the gift of speech, healing, prophecy, revelation, spiritual communion—these are the gifts that, poured out upon My people, will transform all humanity into a new humanity. But pray, have faith and courage, so that you may radiate peace, justice, and love for your fellow human beings.

64. My messengers will carry out their tasks everywhere, within every institution. Their hearts will not be aware of the spiritual mission they are fulfilling, but their spiritual soul will be fully conscious of all that it does. It will reveal to the heart the purpose it is to fulfill on earth, and will reveal to the mind all that it is to bring to fruition.

65. How great is the responsibility of you who have received this message! For you must prepare yourselves to bear witness to what you have heard and to be an example and a model of spiritualization.

66. Not a single ambiguity must remain among you when the time comes to open your lips to proclaim the Good News to humanity, and truth and magnanimity must be expressed both in your deeds and in your words and writings.

67. Now I ask you: Do you wish to be the ones who sound the wake-up call for humanity, rousing them with a bell’s toll whose sound is that of the

truth that calls to the hearts? Or do you want them to wait until the last of your traces on earth has vanished, so that it may be the new generations who pass this testimony on to the peoples of the world?

68. I was not mistaken when I sent each of you forth, even though you sometimes doubt your ability to live up to such a lofty calling.

69. You doubt that you have been chosen and sent because you are aware of your weaknesses. Yet I can tell you that these weaknesses do not lie in the spiritual soul that I sent forth, but in the flesh, which serves as a test for you on earth.

70. The time will come when the spiritual soul gains the upper hand over the body, and the light of knowledge will shine in every mind. Then you will be one among yourselves, for there will be but a single will: that of obeying the commandment written by the Father in your souls, so that you may be worthy children of the New People of Israel.

71. The Master's divine light spreads throughout the entire world. I call out to my "workers" so that you may sit at the Lord's table. Show your obedience and humility; come and be nourished, so that you may have love, understanding, and mercy within you.

72. I, the Supreme Master, set the perfect example for my "workers." I am preparing my disciples in this Third Era so that you may be hearts that fulfill the Law and practice the mercy that is your own.

73. I come to you, beloved disciples, to encourage you with My love, so that you may feel and come to know Me, so that you may know from whom you hear the Word and may understand it by studying and exploring it.

74. Delve deeply into it, beloved "workers," for darkness is spreading among humanity—hatred, greed, and vanity. Yet you possess great power; you are the ones who must speak of My work so that the sick, the "leper," and the unbeliever may recognize what "The Divine Word" is imparting in this age.

75. You are the light of the world. Yet although you shine among humanity, you do not yet know yourselves, nor do people recognize you.

76. Unbelieving humanity opens its mouth to deny My power, because it expects to see the proofs and miracles that I gave it in the Second Era. People foster idolatry— —because they did not know how to elevate their souls; they were not willing to pray or to ask.

77. When I taught you to pray, I set you on the path of truth, of spiritual growth, and of preparation. I told you: You shall teach people to watch and to pray.

78. Reflect, study, and you will understand that the Master reveals Himself in your lowliness to bestow upon you light, forgiveness, and blessings, and that He has never forsaken you. I am with you to lighten your cross and to offer you comfort.

79. I have entrusted the fields and the farming tools to you so that you may till and cultivate the fields.

80. Humanity hungers and thirsts for the truth that I have entrusted to you. Humanity is heading toward darkness, toward the abyss, toward ruin. Yet there are hearts that love Me, from different languages, races, and skin colors. I send out My call to all souls, without regard for their differences.

81. It is you, Israel, who must show them the way, who must give them My instruction.

82. Recognize the grace you possess and the value of My Word. Set to work as one heart, as one person, and with one will, to fulfill the mission I have entrusted to you.

83. Love one another, unite, and be an example of humility. Pass on My Word, impart health, offer comfort, raise Lazarus from his tomb, restore sight to the blind, and heal the lame; then humanity will recognize Me through these spiritual miracles.

84. After 1950, you will no longer hear Me through human messengers, and then you will realize that it was the Master, that it was the Holy Spirit, who revealed Himself through human intellect.

85. Today, as a Father, I give you My grace, and as a Master, My instruction. I have called you through My melodious bell and gathered you from various paths to make you guides for humanity in this time. I have reminded you of the mission you must fulfill and have trained your spiritual eyes so that you may see Me through symbols and images. I have given you the gift of speech so that you may bear witness to humanity of the revelations you have received from Me.

86. You are My chosen ones, and I have told you: Wherever you go, you shall leave a trail of light. However, in order to leave this trail, you must renew yourselves; you must prepare yourselves.

87. If you follow My teachings—what could you possibly fear from the world? I speak to you with complete clarity so that you may understand Me, so that you may be able to follow Me.

88. I teach you so that you may offer the world words of truth, so that you may make My presence tangible to it. Offer Me the flowers of your hearts; let the fragrance of your good deeds rise up to My Spirit; be a good example to your fellow human beings; and tomorrow, when you no longer

hear Me through these spokespeople, set out as My good disciples to show humanity this path.

89. People have distorted My work and have gone astray. You, however, must discipline yourselves and no longer fall into idolatry. For the images made by human hands do not speak, do not feel, nor do they hear. Does My essence perhaps need to materialize in order to be with you? The truth will prevail at all times. I have always given you words of truth so that you, too, may bear witness to Me.

90. Temptation seeks to rob you of your gifts like a bird of prey. Yet you live in a time when you have freedom of faith, for the age of oppression is now over, and you must make use of this freedom and must not allow yourselves to become slaves to the wickedness and lies of men.

91. Pass on this teaching with love, for it is love that I have given you. I did not need the whip to make you believe in Me. For if I were to act that way, I would no longer be your Father and your God.

92. On the roads and paths of the world, you have encountered pain. Now contemplate this path on which My truth lies; behold its glory with your spiritual eyes. I have entrusted you with keys, gifts, and power. Make good use of all of these so that humanity may recognize you as My disciples.

93. Now is the time when you must prepare yourselves so that you may set about fulfilling your mission when you no longer hear Me through the spokesmen. I will never part from you. I will inspire you and speak to you from spirit to spirit so that you may fulfill your difficult mission.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 260

1. At this time, you return to Me to hear My new teaching, to receive the record of My doctrine that you had forgotten, and to seek the book of My revelations, which people had also kept hidden from you.

2. I have opened another chapter of the Book of Life before you—the Sixth Seal, which contains infinite wisdom—and I am now revealing it to you in a simple and understandable way. This revelation explains to you the mysteries that you could not fathom.

3. The Sixth Seal is fully opened, and I am revealing its pages to you one by one.

4. Whenever your preparation has been great, whenever you have listened to Me, you have received great divine revelations. You are the heirs of the Book of Wisdom; therefore, when you prepare yourselves, the contents of the Sixth Seal will pour out into you, so that you may be the witness who confirms that the voice he heard was My voice, and you may bear witness to this through your works.

5. If the Father did not make Himself known to His children—could He then expect perfect understanding and perfect love from them? Remember that over time I have revealed My teachings to your spirit with ever-greater simplicity.

6. I must tell you that, although you live in the age of the Holy Spirit, you do not yet fully know Me; you have no perfect conception of who I am, nor have you understood what I have revealed to you. But your love will lead you to the destination of life's journey, encouraged by the Word of your Master.

7. You are journeying through a spiritual desert, illuminated along the way by the light of a divine beacon. It is not hot sand burning the soles of your feet, nor are they the sun's rays scorching the skin of your face. It is not the lack of water and bread that torments you, and yet—the life you are living, with its sacrifices, hardships, and misfortunes, is likewise a desert that you are slowly crossing, but with the firm hope of reaching the Kingdom of Peace.

8. Elijah is the guide who leads the people in this time, showing them the way and encouraging them in their struggle.

9. This journey will leave behind progress and perfection in your soul. Recognize, however, that while in the First Era you were still apprentices , in the Second Era you were disciples, and in this era you are receiving the training to become masters.

You must be vigilant, for people will set out to investigate My work, which some will regard as scientific. Then you shall tell them how the

spiritual teaching will transform the world, and bear witness to it through your acts of love toward your fellow human beings.

10. I do not oppose human science, for science is knowledge, insight, and light. Yet My teaching transcends all human understanding. In My Word, I speak to you of the spiritual soul, of the knowledge of the spiritual and the divine, and of the knowledge of a higher life that lies beyond all that is substance and matter. Truly, I tell you, I bless the science that people have developed for the good of humanity.

11. Now is the time when much will be spoken of the soul and of science. Science is not merely the privilege of those who train their bodies to study it. For it is light that springs from the spiritual soul, which receives it from God.

12. My divine teaching is a higher science that teaches you to perfect the soul. For this purpose, I have given you the brain and the heart, so that you may refine your thinking and your feelings there.

13. The teaching I am giving you at this time has no limits; it is all-encompassing and infinite. In it you will find true knowledge of spiritual and material life.

14. I see that you are capable of understanding My teaching and penetrating its mysteries. Through material science, you have come to know the laws that govern material creation—laws that are condensed within your own bodies.

Yet, as you have come to know what was previously a mystery to you, you have become aware that you stand at the threshold of the beyond, where you have sensed the heart of the Father, who ceaselessly seeks to communicate with you. What can remain unknown to you if you know My teaching?

15. Therefore, I tell you that my teaching gives you the higher knowledge that will prevent your heart from losing courage in the presence of the scholars of this world.

16. To understand the meaning or significance of every event in nature or in your lives, you need not consult the books of science. It will suffice for you to prepare your intellect and purify your heart so that inspiration may flow from your lips.

17. My love for you is so great that, even though you are still so immature, I have offered you My Kingdom and have come down to you to give you My blood!

18. This people whom I am currently teaching will not, for that reason, be greater than the others, but they will be more accountable for what I have entrusted to them and what I have revealed to them. Your task is to

share what you possess with others, to make them like yourselves, so that, although you were the first to receive, you may, out of humility, be able to be the last.

Do not fear that those who come after you will make greater progress than you. The more you give, the more your knowledge will grow. If, on the other hand, you do not pass on what you have received from the Father, your soul will remain naked, your heart empty, and your hands powerless. You will then have lost the treasure, and the book will be sealed. Your mouth will remain silent and no longer speak of spiritual teachings, and you will lose the healing balm that Jesus entrusted to you.

19. Your mission among humanity is one of peace and love. Your spirit already had this mission in the First Era—that time when you were children learning My Law—in which I used you as instruments to provide teachings and examples to people of all ages. In the Second Era, you were disciples of Jesus, for you heard from My lips what the twelve Apostles heard and spread, so that the entire people might bear witness. Therefore, after My departure, many disciples of Christ arose, and many martyrs.

20. People: In this era, when I come as the Holy Spirit, I will leave you behind as trained masters, capable of direct communion with the Divine.

21. Most human beings will not perceive Me through the human intellect, but they will receive My teaching through you. The time is already drawing near when I will forever set aside this way of giving you My Word in this world. Yet many peoples who have not heard Me will hear Me through you. Today, My covenant with you will be sealed not with My blood, but with My light.

22. You will not have to ask people what you should do, nor will you stammer or fall silent in response to their questions. You carry the Master within you, who will speak to you and inspire you. Your prayer will receive sufficient strength and power to perform miracles.

23. Behold how, in the face of its great tribulations, the world reflects on the promises Jesus made in the Second Era to return to humanity, and how it studies the prophets of former times in the hope that the events shaking this era are signs of My imminent coming.

24. If, as followers of My work, you should feel inferior and despicable in the eyes of your fellow human beings, you will be considered foolish and ignorant.

25. It is merely a figure of speech that I use when I tell you that I reveal Myself through the ignorant. For a mind that allows My inspiration to pass through it reveals light in the soul, and light is wisdom.

26. I say to you once again: Fight! For as long as the soul is on the path of development, it will be exposed to temptations. That is why I instruct you and give you strength so that you may overcome your evil inclinations. When your soul is strong, it will give strength to the mind and firm resolve to the heart to overcome the desires of the flesh. When a person lacks light, his soul does not develop. Then all the vicissitudes of life take a powerful toll on his heart, and he is like a boat capsizing in the midst of a storm.

27. When a person is spiritually prepared, it is as if he were wearing an indestructible armor against the treacheries of temptation.

28. I have revealed these teachings to you so that, if you stumble or falter for a moment along the path, you may recognize your transgression and once again seek the path to improvement.

29. If you are humble, your spiritual wealth will increase in the life that awaits you. Then you will have the peace that brings you the most beautiful sensation of your existence. And within your spirit, the longing will be born to serve the Father by being a faithful guardian of all that I have created, by being a comfort to the suffering and peace to the restless.

30. It is not only My Word that proclaims My presence to you in these moments; it is your own soul that deeply senses Me in the midst of the peace I give you.

31. The Master is with you. Your soul has taken its seat at My heavenly table. Truly, I tell you, at this table there are no places of honor; all are equal because they are embraced by My mercy.

32. My love permeates your very being so that you may love your neighbors as I love you, and so that there may be neither first nor last places in your hearts. If you had already set out for the nations, the provinces, and the villages, you would encounter a humanity without love, without mercy; you would discover pain and misery everywhere. Everywhere you would find fertile ground in which to sow My seed.

33. Humanity senses My presence without knowing in what way I have made Myself known, and in its anxious prayer it tells Me that only My blood will be able to save it, that if I give it My bread, it will not perish from hunger and thirst for love, and that only My light will bring a solution to its conflicts. Their pain-filled and desperate voice asks Me: “Why do You not come? Why do You not draw near to the one who calls out to You and implores You in his pain?”

34. They do not know that there are people who hear Me day after day and receive the presence of My Spirit, which, through its grace, transforms the outcasts into servants of the Divine.

35. If they knew that I will soon depart again, they would judge you harshly as ungrateful for your indifference toward their need for comfort, for a spiritual word, for a ray of light.

36. I am currently preparing you for the time after My departure, so that you may remain united despite life's ups and downs, for "The Word" will continue to vibrate within you spiritually and will reveal great inspirations to you. When you gather to speak of spiritual manifestations, you will receive divine inspiration from Me, and in those moments you will feel the warmth of the Master's heart and the gentle touch of His hand resting upon your heads. Then it will seem to you as though you are hearing My beloved voice, which will bestow My peace upon you.

37. I give you a drop of healing balm so that, when you are persecuted, you may perform miraculous healings among the people. For during the great epidemics, when strange diseases unknown to science break out, the authority of My disciples shall be revealed.

38. I entrust to you a key with which you will open the most rusted lock—that is, the most stubborn heart—and even prison gates, to grant freedom to the innocent and to save the guilty. You will always live in peace and trust in Me, for wherever you go, you will be protected by My angels. They will make the fulfillment of your mission their own and accompany you to homes, hospitals, prisons, and fields of discord and war—wherever you may go to sow My seed.

39. Then the light of the Sixth Seal will shine forth with power, like a universal torch whose rays will be seen by all, and the name of My teaching will become known among humanity.

40. This corner of the earth, where I have made Myself known in this age, will be a reflection of the New Jerusalem, which will open its "twelve gates" to grant access to the foreigners who will come in great multitudes and ask where the Master has been in this age, seeking testimony of the miracles He performed, and the signs He gave, to study His Word, and to observe those who were His disciples. Many will bring with them the Scriptures containing the prophecies of bygone times to determine whether I have truly been among you.

41. Of My disciples, some will remain where they are now. But others will have to set out for other countries, and on their way, as apostles and missionaries, they will behold the battlefields where destruction and death have left their mark. They will see the dead cities, the ruins, and the

misery. Then the struggle will begin to bring the “dead” back to a life of faith, light, and love. Yet if people should doubt the authenticity of My “workers,” I will perform miracles through them. Then the unbelievers will be converted; they will weep, and the multitudes will shower the hearts of these messengers with their pain.

42. You do not know by whom you will be called and received. But wherever you go and whoever you approach, you should always speak with humility and gentleness. You will interpret the Law, the revelations, and the teachings of past times, as well as what has been revealed in this age through the Holy Spirit. You will speak figuratively, but you will know how to explain My figurative expressions and parables so that adults may understand, children may be awakened, and the elderly may not rack their brains.

43. “Those who turn to this Word will join the ‘workers’ and set out to win hearts and souls for Me.”

44. The conflict will be fierce, but fruitful, because the pain will have first made the hearts fertile.

45. Recognize the changes that will come about because of My teaching!

46. Material power will be destroyed, science will be confounded, pride will be humbled, and passions will be subdued.

47. The human soul, already developed through its evolution, will soon understand and embrace the revelations of My teaching. Behind materialism, self-interest, and vanity lies the spiritual soul, which awaits My coming.

48. Ensure that the seed you sow is as pure as I have entrusted it to you.

49. You will encounter people who think differently from you, who feel and live in different ways, and whose customs, living conditions, laws, teachings, and rituals are, moreover, deeply rooted in their hearts.

50. You will witness the clashes of worldviews and teachings, with some partially adhering to My Law while others turn away entirely from these principles. I will allow them to confront one another and fight.

51. In this conflict, you will see the major religious communities resort more to violence and injustice than to love and mercy. You will recognize their efforts to bind the weak to themselves.

52. Decay will become evident in all of them, for the truth has its own weapons to defend those who adhere to that very truth. But when the question arises in people’s minds, “Where is the truth?” you shall answer, “In love.”

53. Disciples, your joy is great because My Word is still with you—this Word that has given you life, that has sustained you in the hours of trial, and that has nourished you. When you became acquainted with it, you experienced how your wounds were healed and your life was transformed.

54. How many materialistic aspirations died in your hearts, to the great joy of your soul, which saw the opportunity to make the most of life by performing good works with spiritual seed! You turn your eyes to the past and assess how you used to be and how you are today. In doing so, you notice the spiritual progress you have made and thank Me from the depths of your heart.

55. When you have committed transgressions, I have lovingly corrected you without betraying you to others. For I do not want the world to see your failings and judge you. The world is cruel, and in its justice there is no mercy.

56. Allow My Spiritual World to correct you. They are your best friends, your brothers and sisters in love, who do not trumpet their acts of love. From how many abysses and dangers have they rescued you, from how many bad decisions have they dissuaded you? How often have they silenced your lips so that the passion of your heart would not find expression in words that could have been a verdict against yourselves!

When you have failed in a bad plan that you thought was good, they have subsequently charted a good path for you. They are tirelessly at your side as caregivers and protectors. They, too, will no longer make themselves known when I cease to speak. But do not withhold all love from these beings, for they will be very close to you and will continue to grant you their help.

57. My work will not be finished simply because I no longer speak to you, nor will that of My Spiritual World. On the contrary, the time will then come for perfect communion with the Father, in which you will hear His voice spiritually.

58. My Word will not be heard as Moses heard it on Mount Sinai—materialized in the roar of a storm—nor in the most human form as it was on the lips of Jesus in the Second Era, nor through human voices, as you have heard it in this era from the Holy Spirit. Everyone who prepares themselves will attain this communion from spirit to spirit, which will not be the privilege of only a few.

59. It is only natural that souls should be able to communicate with one another and know the language of the Spirit from which they originated.

60. Spiritualization will bring about the awakening of dormant gifts or abilities and the sensitivity of every fiber of the heart.

61. My presence will be felt. When you speak of My work, you will be inspired by Me and will speak with phrases of immeasurable wisdom that will surprise even those with extensive knowledge. Those who make great progress in this communication will receive not only words, phrases, or ideas, but entire discourses full of perfection. Your hands will be able to write like the "golden pens," like those of the Apostle John under the inspiration of the Holy Spirit.

62. When you are surrounded by unbelievers, scribes, and priests, and you feel filled with My Spirit, do not tell anyone that it is the Father who speaks through your mouth. But I will continue to speak to humanity through you. During this communication, your eyes shall be open and your soul enraptured, amazed at what your lips reveal in that moment.

63. The gift of prophecy through vision will likewise be unleashed, revealing secrets not yet made known to you and allowing you to see the future. But the seer must never be a judge or an exposer of his fellow human beings.

64. This will be a form of mind-to-mind communication through which I tell you once again that in 1950, when My Word comes to an end among you, My work will not be finished. Its purpose, its mission throughout the world, will continue.

65. You must prepare yourselves, so that whenever you are gathered together—whether in these church buildings, in your homes, or out in nature—you will spiritually feel My presence at these gatherings.

66. But be on guard, for false disciples will also appear, proclaiming that they are in direct communication with the Father, and conveying false instructions and inspirations. I have taught you to distinguish the truth from deception, to recognize the tree by its fruit.

67. I will put both groups to the test, and you will see the true disciples pass the test through their faith and the false ones fail because of their weakness.

68. When I deliver My final sermon, I will look with sorrow upon those who have not made use of My teachings; yet in those who understand the meaning of My farewell, I will find satisfaction because of their progress.

69. I will leave you prayer as a guide to reach Me—not the kind spoken by the lips, nor the kind you express through songs, but the kind imbued with pure thoughts and noble feelings.

70. If you should be persecuted because of these ways of behaving, do not be afraid. If you are condemned because you do not kneel before

altars and images, do not be afraid either. Your time to speak will come, and you will convince others through the truth. You will demonstrate that your worship of God is neither public nor intended to make an outward impression, but is inward and spiritual. People will search for errors in all this and will not find them.

71. Be steadfast, and you will see how the idolaters will recognize their error and destroy their idols with their own hands.

72. Truly, I tell you, heaven and earth will pass away before My word fails to be fulfilled!

My peace be with you!

Instruction 261

1. My Word is clear; its simple language convinces and moves both the educated and the uneducated. Because of its clarity, you have easily understood many lessons that you either could not understand or were unwilling to accept.

2. Today you know that man can recognize his God without needing an outpouring of emotions to perceive the spiritual through them. Today you know that, despite your limited intellect, you can form a conception of how the perfect communion between God and man will become a reality, just as you are convinced of the truth of My revelation through the intellectual faculties of My spokesmen.

3. Light has dawned within those who have heard Me, which is why what is false and impure can no longer enter their hearts.

4. Now is the time of light, in which people will not only believe but also understand, justify, and feel My truth.

5. The purpose of My teaching is to convince everyone that no one came into this world without a valid reason, that this reason is divine love, and that the destiny of all people is to fulfill a mission of love.

6. Throughout all ages, from the very beginning, people have asked themselves: “Who am I? To whom do I owe my life? Why do I exist? Why have I come here, and where am I going?” For some of their uncertainties and their lack of understanding, they have found the answer in My explanations and through their reflections on what I have revealed to you over time. But some already believe they know everything; yet I tell you, they are caught in a great error, because what is preserved in the Book of God’s Wisdom cannot possibly be discovered by human beings as long as it is not revealed to them; and there is much contained in this Book of Divine Wisdom—its content is infinite.

7. This world will take another step forward in the knowledge of the truth. Suddenly it will experience confusion, but afterward it will calm down and come to an understanding.

8. Humanity has always striven to attain knowledge of the truth. In the beginning, it attributed everything to nature, but later, through observation and reflection, it came to the conclusion that it was impossible for so many wonders and perfect works to come into being out of nothing; that a creative force, an intelligence, and a higher power must exist. This conviction strengthened the faith of people, who in turn created cults and rites to worship the One from whom all creatures had emerged.

9. New questions arose in the human heart: “Who is God? What is He like? Does He really exist or not?” People asked these and other questions about my existence and my nature, and I have always answered every call and every question.

10. God had given people many proofs and revelations since the earliest days of humanity—material, tangible, and visible manifestations, in accordance with the naivety, ignorance, and simplicity of those creatures—until, when the right time had come, I revealed Myself to the world through Jesus to personally answer all of humanity’s questions, to dispel all doubts, and to prepare them for a time when they would no longer be ignorant, innocent, and foolish little children, but—thanks to the light of the Divine Spirit—would become great disciples, children of God, elevated by love and knowledge—people who are aware of their nature, their purpose, and the reason for their existence.

11. Thus, while some have always sought divine support and help to triumph in life, others, as their intelligence developed, grew increasingly arrogant because they considered themselves independent, powerful, and wise. They believed themselves capable of devising creative ideas and of being self-sufficient.

12. There have always been spiritualists and materialists among humankind, just as there has always been a clash of worldviews between them, with each side striving to prove that it possesses the truth.

13. My spiritual presence at this time was intended to bring you peace, to bring about your reconciliation, to answer all your questions, and to prove to you that neither those who have fought for the spiritual nor those who proclaim that the only truth is that contained in material life are correct. The former have sinned as fanatics, and the latter as the ignorant. They have not realized that both sides possess a part of that truth, but that they have failed to harmonize it, to reconcile it with one another, and to unite it in love.

14. It seems impossible to you that you could understand one another; you do not believe in a union of such grandeur. Yet truly, I tell you, I know very well that this union will become a reality.

15. Otherwise, you would no longer be constituted in the perfect manner in which God created you, and you would no longer have My light in your conscience to act justly and righteously, as all the works of the Father are. But it is necessary to wait a little longer so that that light—that divine part which you call the spirit—may pass through man the entire course of the free will granted to him, in order to lead him into the work of renewal, restoration, and spiritual ascent.

16. You have prepared your hearts as a sanctuary to receive Me within them. Beforehand, you underwent an examination of your consciences, and tears of repentance flowed from many eyes.

17. I have heard you all, and I bless you all.

18. I know who has felt pain because they were weak during the trial, who had vowed to Me to forgive their enemy but did not do so. Yet when they returned to Me to hear My words, they immediately felt the reproach of their conscience, humbly confessed their transgression, and asked Me for another chance.

19. Know that I strengthen you so that you will no longer fall, that I instruct you with infinite patience and forbearance, and that I will give everyone new opportunities to prove their understanding, their effort, their willpower, and their progress.

20. Recognize that sincere repentance washes away many stains of shame, lightens your burden, and brings peace to your heart. When you then feel free from your burden, remember that there are many of your fellow human beings who do not pray and yet suffer, so that you may pray for them with the complete conviction that My healing balm will be poured out upon all who are sick and in need.

21. I do not ask of you a prayer that lasts for hours, but rather a brief and heartfelt prayer—simple in form and profound in its spirituality. Those moments will be enough for Me to grant you My mercy.

22. Prayer is the spiritual means I have inspired in humankind to commune with My divinity. That is why, from the very beginning, it has manifested itself in you as a longing, as a need of the soul, as a refuge in times of trial.

23. Whoever does not know true prayer does not know the blessings it brings, nor does he know the source of health and blessings contained within it. He does indeed feel the impulse to draw near to Me, to speak with Me, and to bring his concerns before Me; but since he lacks spirituality, the offering of simply lifting up his thoughts seems so meager to him that he immediately looks for something material to present to Me, believing that he thereby pays Me better homage.

24. In this way, people have fallen into idolatry, fanaticism, rituals, and outward forms of worship, thereby stifling their souls and robbing them of that blessed freedom to pray directly to their Father. Only when the pain is very intense, when the torment reaches the limits of human endurance, does the soul break free, cast aside formalities, and topple its idols in order to rise up and cry out from the depths of its heart: “My Father, my God!”

25. Through prayer, one attains peace, gains wisdom, receives health, understands profound truths, has one's mind enlightened, and has one's soul encouraged.

26. Whoever knows how to pray from spirit to Spirit feels protected everywhere, but not the one who seeks out figures and images to which he must go in order to feel their presence and feel secure.

27. Do you see how the peoples, in this age of materialism, are preoccupied with waging war against one another? Yet I tell you that many people there, in the midst of those wars, have discovered the secret of prayer—that prayer which springs from the heart and reaches Me as an urgent cry for help, as a lament, as an imploring plea. When they then experienced the miracle they had asked for on their journey, they knew that there is no other way to speak with God except in the language of the soul.

28. Disciple: You who form a community that has received not just *a* lesson but an entire book will be prepared to speak of Me as no one has spoken before.

29. I am now giving you many opportunities to fulfill your tasks—make use of them. Give to all, teach all. What I have given you knows no bounds, and through it your heart will never be empty—on the contrary: the more you give, the more you will see it multiplied within you. The more you love, the greater you will be in virtue.

30. I leave My love among My people as a testimony of My presence.

31. My revelation is with you; my light shines upon the human intellect to send my message of love to humanity through it.

32. You will be the messengers through whose lips My Word travels from province to province and from heart to heart.

33. The present time is dedicated to self-reflection for this people; it serves as a time for your inner examination, so that you may truly know whether you love Me in purity or whether you have fallen prey to fanaticism. The hour is favorable for correcting your errors.

34. By studying the meaning of the word "spiritualization," you have come to understand that it is a mistake to seek to represent the Divine through forms that you call symbols—a mistake that becomes even greater when you consider that you thereby conceal, through outward appearances, the reality that lies directly before you.

35. Consider that I always reveal Myself in intelligence, in life, in love, in power—never in lifeless figures. Even today, you are witnessing one of My manifestations, which takes place through the intellectual faculties of a human being. Why do you insist on representing Me in soulless images

and figures? The person through whom I reveal Myself feels Me deeply and intensely in his soul and even in his body; his joy is profound, and his rapture allows him to clearly see the light that reaches his intellect.

36. You are like this person. Why, then, do you not feel Me in the same way in your hearts?

37. Reflect on this teaching, and you will come to the conclusion that where there is a tendency to materialize the Divine, there can be no spiritualization.

38. At present, not all of you understand what "spiritualization" means, nor do you grasp why I urge you to attain this inner elevation. How can you be willing and obedient to My commandments if you do not even understand *what* I am asking of you? But some do understand the ideal that the Master inspires in His disciples, and they will hasten to follow His guidance.

39. The love of symbolism and formalities, as well as the veneration of images, is a reminder of humanity's spiritual infancy, of the primitive times when people needed the external and the visible in order to believe in the Divine.

40. Human intelligence was in the early stages of its development. Back then, I would not have told people, "Explore and understand that which pertains to the soul." But today, now that humanity has embarked on all paths of science, now that it has developed many philosophies, now that it has unfolded intellectually in many fields—will it not finally comprehend Spiritualism? Will it be thrown into confusion by My new message? No, people, the human soul needs and longs for My doctrine of salvation.

41. Do not fear the struggle to spread and sow this teaching. Many peoples already respect the sacred right to think freely. Later, people will come to know that freedom of the spirit which humanity has not known until now.

42. Wars will continue throughout the world; the threat of death and destruction hangs over the nations, and this is because people who stubbornly cling to their philosophies and doctrines refuse to recognize the truth.

43. I give you spiritual encouragement, O people, so that you may not fear failure. If I have told you that this light, which I have caused to shine in your soul, will dispel the shadows, I now repeat that I have spoken the truth to you.

44. At this very moment, I envelop you in the light of My divinity. I come down to prepare you as teachers, so that you may instruct your fellow human beings with words and deeds of love and mercy, humility

and forgiveness. But truly, I tell you, deeds always speak louder than words.

45. People likewise speak of love for humanity, of brotherhood and peace, but through their deeds they deny their words.

46. Today, as the Father has come down to reveal Himself to you through human reason, I say to you: Do not be among those who speak of love yet harbor hatred within themselves, who speak of goodness yet do the opposite, and who speak of peace yet provoke wars. No, in order for you to see My Word blossom within you, you must speak of it through deeds that come from the heart.

47. Speak through the soul, for you are at the height of the time of the Holy Spirit. Always remain cheerful. If you should feel Me distant from you for a short time, it will not be I who have withdrawn, but you, because you have weakened your soul. For I live forever in your heart.

48. Man himself creates the distances and barriers between the Divine Spirit and the human heart. But I dwell so close to you that you need not scan the horizon with your gaze to see Me. It will suffice for you to penetrate into your innermost being with devotion and concentration to discover Me in My sanctuary.

49. My revelations of this time bring you into spiritual contact with My divinity—an intimacy that your soul has always sought.

50. I still see and hear this humanity flattering Me and invoking Me with their rites, hymns, spoken prayers, and various forms of worship in order to feel My presence. To all I make My presence felt; I am with everyone. But now a time has come when the Lord desires that His children's worship of God be perfect, and that their communion with the Father also be perfect. And this is what this teaching has revealed to you at this time. Today you have learned from Me how to pray and how to attain communion from spirit to spirit.

51. So that you might make progress on this path, I encouraged you to set aside all ritual and external forms of worship. Consequently, all those objects with which you sought to represent divine attributes gradually disappeared from your places of worship, as did the tangible or external manifestations of your spiritual worship.

52. My teaching is not only meant to give you strength and confidence on your journey through life on earth; it is meant to teach you how to leave this world, cross the threshold into the hereafter, and enter your eternal home.

53. All denominations strengthen the soul on its journey through this world; yet how little do they reveal to it and prepare it for the great

journey into the hereafter. That is why many regard death as an end, without knowing that from that point onward one beholds the infinite horizon of true life.

54. You have called the teachings that I have given you as the Holy Spirit in this age "Spiritualism," because He has revealed many impenetrable mysteries to you. It is no longer fitting for a veil to exist between the hereafter and humankind. I will reveal to you as much of that life as you can comprehend, and only that which is My will.

55. Do not regard the grave as the end; do not see beyond it emptiness, death, darkness, or nothingness. For beyond physical death lies life, light, and the All.

56. Before you enter those realms, you must prepare yourselves; then, through the elevation of your soul, even now—while you are still incarnated —you will be able to dwell in the "Spiritual Valley" or enter it.

57. Do not see your body as a chain, an enemy, or an executioner; see it as a weak creature that you must strengthen, for then it will be your servant, your support, and your best tool for fulfilling a task and ascending the mountain. Spiritualize it without letting it fall into fanaticism, so that in your prayer you may detach yourselves and, on the wings of thought, bring the healing balm to the sick.

58. When I spoke to My disciples about My Kingdom in the Second Era, they did not understand and asked Me, "Where is Your Kingdom, Lord?" But as the day of My departure drew near, My Word was no longer spoken in parables; it became clearly understandable, and all understood it.

59. Even in the present age, as the time draws near when I will no longer manifest Myself in this form, I have abandoned figurative language to speak to you plainly and simply of the great things I had reserved for you. Everything I have spoken to you since 1866 will be summarized in My teachings of these last three years.

60. This Word, which you have heard during this time through the Divine Ray that illuminates a person's intellect, has been the new manna for your soul. It has also been like the miracle of the loaves and fishes that Jesus performed in the wilderness.

61. The time during which I will speak to you is already very short. Prepare yourselves and make use of My Word and My examples so that, with them, you may go out to humanity to bear witness to My teaching. Many doors will open for you; others will remain closed.

Multitudes of people will come to hear you, and among them there will also be "deaf" ones. Yet you must sow, for the hearts of people are like

soil. I will send dew and rain upon your sowing, and then the seed will sprout.

62. Those who are destined to go to other peoples will cross the borders as messengers of peace.

63. The world awaits you as a valley of atonement, with all its pains, its vices, its diseases, and its wounds, so that you may apply to them the balm I have entrusted to you, which heals all evils.

64. You do not feel capable of great deeds, but through your mediation, through a small portion of your love and your mercy, I will accomplish surprising works of which you will even feel unworthy.

65. When My Word is no longer heard in these meeting places, you will gather to read My discourses, from which you will understand many teachings that you could not understand before. The seers will behold the figure of the Master, who, as the Holy Spirit, will give you new revelations. There, in your midst, the sick will find relief from their pain, and the terminally ill will regain life; the mourner will find comfort, and the despairing will find new hope.

66. You shall teach through the example of your own lives; I will do the rest. It was My will to let you share in this work of love, so that by loving your fellow human beings, you may love Me Myself.

67. Be prepared until the day of My final sermon, for it will be like the Last Supper in the Second Era, when you will receive My final words.

68. Those who have not followed My instructions, nor strived for spiritual growth, who have stubbornly clung to outdated customs and traditions, will have to shed tears; and later, when they read the book that I am currently entrusting to you, they will become aware of their errors. Then, filled with pain and remorse, they will try to correct their mistakes.

69. The light of My love illuminates the world and its paths when darkness threatens to envelop them. Day after day, souls rise in great numbers, leaving this life without knowing where they are going. Do not forget them; grant them the light of your prayer and your mercy. Do not worry about the beings of light, for they are already in the light and intercede on your behalf. Pray not only for humanity, but pray for all your neighbors.

May my peace be with you!

Instruction 262

1. My Spirit rejoices when He sees you united in the same desire to draw near to the Master. Here, at the proclamation of My Word, you forget misery, resentment, envy, and suffering.

2. You do well to purify your hearts, for My Word must reach them once you have prepared them as a sanctuary.

3. Humility and simplicity are what should exist in your spiritual worship of God, so that material things and ostentation do not distract you from what is essential: love for your Father and mercy toward your neighbors. When you are ready to experience these moments of elevation, then your thinking will have aligned with the divine thought.

4. Form a united, brotherly people who love the truth and good deeds, who rejoice at the arrival of new brothers and sisters, who welcome them with a smile on their lips, with true love for their neighbor in their hearts, and with a prayer in their spirits. You will give them what you have gathered during the time you have listened to Me. You will show them the true path that I have laid out for you, and you will rejoice at the thought of taking Me as your example. It does not matter that your knowledge is not yet very deep. If your love for your neighbor is great, you will perform true miracles.

5. This mission will never seem burdensome if the one who carries it out illuminates his works with love. To the one, however, who performs it merely as a duty, it may seem like a heavy cross.

6. Do not be discouraged if you feel that you are still too imperfect to carry out such a delicate mission. Good will overcomes everything.

7. I now teach you a specific way to prepare yourselves so that all your daily works may be inspired by noble feelings, and so that trials and difficulties may neither hinder you nor cause you to retreat: When you open your eyes to the light of a new day, pray, draw near to Me in your thoughts, then make your plan for the day, inspired by My light, and set out to face life's struggles. Resolve to be strong and not to stray from obedience and faith for even a single moment.

8. Truly, I tell you, very soon your steadfastness and the results of your works will astonish you.

9. Ensure that your actions are marked by truthfulness and purity, and do not fear being mocked by your fellow human beings. For in that moment of rashness, they will not know what they are doing.

10. I see that you fear disparaging judgments and criticism. I do not want you to be mocked. But if your conscience does not reproach you, I

will forgive those who may have hurt you, and I will cause the light of truth to shine in their minds.

11. Have a true understanding of what mercy is, how to feel it, and how to bestow it, so that it may be purer and you may practice it without ostentation. Always let "your left hand not know what your right hand is doing"—that is, do not give with ostentation, for by doing so you would destroy every act of mercy.

12. I wanted to form a true family with each of these congregations, in which you all love one another, in which you stand by one another in your sufferings and in your needs, so that you may learn among yourselves to practice mercy. Once that feeling has blossomed and matured in your hearts, you will be able to set out on the path of struggle to offer its good fruits to those in need of love and light, who will cross your path by the thousands.

13. The day will come when you will no longer be part of this multitude of disciples who gather today to hear my teaching. But even though you will be scattered to various parts of the earth, you will remain united in spirit as you struggle and carry out your mission. No one will be able to break these bonds of spiritual unity.

14. Be blessed, for you have been in harmony with your Father. Not a single impure thought has disturbed your minds in this hour of communion with your God. All has been harmony, and within it you have heard My Word in the bosom of nature, far from any place of assembly.

15. Behold the glory of what surrounds you: the lofty mountains, which stand as altars in constant homage to the Creator; the sun, an immeasurably great light that illuminates human life; the harmonious song of the birds, which send their trills upward to the Father—songs that are like prayers—and, in the midst of this splendor, your soul in rapture at the concert of the divine Word.

16. My Spirit of Comfort is with you; My light pours forth in rays, and at the same time I receive from your hearts the offering you have brought for Me.

17. Therefore, in this atmosphere of exaltation and spirituality, you will see the greatest miracles become a reality among you. Pray, pray for the sick, for those in need, for those who are absent, for those who have gone astray, for then they will receive in abundance.

18. Beloved people, who seek the best offering with which to present yourselves before Me: You have purified yourselves and washed away the transgressions that your conscience reveals to you, and after repenting of your sins, you prepare the sanctuary to be in communion with Me.

19. “Watch and pray,” the Master teaches you, “so that you may be strong in the face of temptation and sin no more. Pray for yourselves and for those who do not know how to pray. How much time will you need to pray each day? Long hours, perhaps, to lift your soul up to Me?” No, My people, five minutes will suffice. This brief time of love and devotion to Me is the time you need to offer Me your surrender and obedience to My plans for the day you are currently experiencing. I will comfort you in your troubles, encourage you in your work, and enlighten you for the success of your endeavors.

20. Whenever you need a confidant, a kind friend, turn to Me and lay before Me the sufferings that may be in your hearts, and I will advise you of the best path—the solution you seek. If your soul is weighed down by burdens, it is because you have sinned. I will receive you and be gracious in My judgment; I will strengthen your resolve to improve and restore your lost strength.

21. Only by following My teachings will you remain in grace and preserve your spiritual and physical health. The experience you gain will be light that you gradually accumulate in your soul.

22. My judgment and My law are unyielding, and if you must pay for your sins during this time, do so with love and patience. But when you are exhausted, I will help you carry your cross so that you may regain the strength to continue the struggle.

23. If you know that your destiny is written, that the trials are only meant to refine the heart and subdue the flesh—why then do you rebel?

24. Your soul has been endowed with great strength, and the trials I send you are no greater than the capacity and energy you possess. They are blessings that help you earn merit and save yourselves.

25. My Father-Spirit suffers when He sees the pain of humanity. I have not punished them. My laws of love and justice, when applied, bring only well-being and peace.

26. Through humankind, the forces of destruction have been unleashed. War has sown its seed in every heart. How much pain has humanity endured! How much abandonment, misery, orphanhood, and grief has it left in its wake! Do you think that the souls of those who have fallen in battle have perished, or that that part of life—eternity—which dwells within humankind no longer exists?

27. No, people: the soul survives war and death. This part of My own Spirit has risen from the fields of pain and seeks, along My path, a new horizon in order to continue living, unfolding, and developing.

28. And for those who have remained on earth—who have seen their homelands ravaged, their fields laid waste, and epidemics and famine, as well as the principles of morality and goodness, trampled underfoot—I have preserved their courage to face life and have watched over them all.

29. In times to come, I will make use of them to carry the light of My Word to other peoples. I will entrust them with a great spiritual mission.

30. They have learned to pray as I have instructed you. There is no pain, no misery in these souls, but rather greatness of spirit, because they loved Me in the midst of their trials, understood Me, and were obedient to Me. They have been purified through suffering.

31. People, unite your prayer with that of those souls. You have not been purified through pain; your crucible has been the peace that I have offered you during this time through My words of love. Once you are prepared—some through pain and others through love—you will draw closer together, unite, and together, in obedience to My teachings, fathom My Word. You will drink from this cup of love and affirm that all you have received has been for your good. I will advance My work and show you the ultimate goal, the result of it all. On the spiritual and moral ruins that humanity presents, I will build a whole and strong world.

32. Your judgment is yet to come, O people, and just as other nations have borne the burden of My judgment, so will you receive it according to your deeds at the appointed time.

33. I welcome everyone—both those who come eager to hear Me, those who enter to investigate, and those who, with great self-righteousness, deny everything they have heard and come only out of curiosity.

34. Truly, I tell you, My influence has always been and always will be—formerly in *one* way, today in another, tomorrow in yet another, and so on for all eternity.

35. Between the Father and the children there is a bond that can never be broken, and this bond is the reason why a dialogue takes place between the Divine Spirit and all of you.

36. Blessed is he who seeks the truth, for he is one who thirsts for love, light, and goodness. Seek, and you will find; seek the truth, and it will come to meet you. Continue to reflect, and continue to consult the Book of Divine Wisdom, and it will answer you, for the Father has never remained silent or indifferent toward those who earnestly seek Him.

37. How many of those who seek the truth in books, among scholars, and in the various sciences will ultimately discover it within themselves,

since I have planted a seed of the Eternal Truth in the innermost being of every human being.

38. Here is My light, which shines within the human mind and becomes the Word. Why do you consider this revelation impossible? Do you think that human beings can possess greater ability than God, when through their science they achieve communication over great distances?

39. Truly, I tell you, if you do not know the abilities with which the human soul is endowed, you will know Me even less.

40. I reveal Myself through the human organ of reason, for the brain is the "apparatus" perfectly created by the Creator so that intelligence—which is the light of the soul—may be revealed within it.

41. This "apparatus" is a model that you can never replicate, no matter how much science you possess. You will use its form and structure as a model for your own creations; but you will never attain the perfection found in the works of your Father. Why, then , do you doubt that I can use what I have created?

42. I tell you once again that you do not know yourselves. For if you knew yourselves spiritually, you would not only affirm this divine revelation through your intellect, but you would realize that even greater surprises await you. If you knew yourselves, you would not complain about not being understood by your fellow human beings, since you do not even know yourselves. Get to know yourselves, so that you do not remain an eternal mystery to yourselves—so that you do not seek everywhere the answer that you carry within yourselves.

43. The purpose of my entire teaching is to reveal to you all that is contained within your being, for from this knowledge is born the light that enables you to find the path leading to the Eternal, to the Perfect, to God.

44. My teaching aims to create within you a being that stands above all that exists in the world—a being that is magnanimity, light, and spiritual beauty, virtue, wisdom, and power. How great, then, will be your joy and your inner peace! Your spirit will tell you, "This is the true essence of your being."

How different will be the behavior of those who have driven every good seed from their hearts and have devoted their being to a selfish life, a materialistic and vice-ridden life. Once they have come to look within themselves, once they have had a moment of dialogue with their conscience, they have seen themselves in that mirror which never grows cloudy, which never lies, and they have been horrified by the monster they carry within themselves—a monster they cannot recognize as their own creation.

45. O unbelievers! Come and listen to Me often; My Word will overcome your doubts. If you have the impression that the style of My Word is not the same as it once was, I tell you that you should not cling to the form, to the outward appearance, but should seek the meaning, which remains the same. The essence, the meaning, is always the same, because the Divine is eternal and unchanging; but the form in which the revelation reaches you—or through which I make known to you another part of the truth—always manifests itself in harmony with your capacity to receive it or the level of development you have attained.

46. A large part of My teaching was intended to help you discover yourselves, to get to know yourselves, so that you will no longer stumble along the " " path and no longer cry out for mercy when you feel lost or miserable.

47. Why shed tears when you carry so many riches and hidden treasures within your being? One of the goals of your life, which you had long since forgotten, is this: you must get to know yourselves in order to discover all that the soul holds within.

48. Ask, seek, explore—and the deeper you delve into your being, the greater the treasures and surprises you will discover.

49. You multitudes of people, come with Me; I will save you. When your world wearies you, when your fellow human beings misunderstand you, when your loved ones do not understand you, come to Me, and I will welcome you. I will prove to you that I know everything that has happened to you.

50. Come to Me, so that I may raise you up to true life and remind you that you were created to give. But as long as you do not know what you carry within yourselves, it will be impossible for you to give to those who need it.

51. See how everything around you fulfills the mission of giving. The elements, the stars, the beings, the plants, the flowers, and the birds—everything, from the greatest to the imperceptible, has the ability and the purpose to give. Why do *you* make an exception, even though you are the ones most endowed with divine grace to love?

52. How much more must you grow in wisdom, love, virtue, and skill so that you may be a light on the path of your younger brothers and sisters! What a lofty and beautiful destiny your Father has intended for you!

53. Feel My peace and carry it in the depths of your hearts. Do not allow anyone to rob you of My peace. It is a treasure—the greatest that a human being can possess.

54. Neither power nor science has been able to give you peace. Nevertheless, I tell you that you must not despair if you do not find it. For it will not be long before you realize that peace truly resides in people of good will—to love, to serve, and to obey the laws dictated by God.

55. Listen to My teaching, which shows you the most practical, plain, and simple way to fulfill the Law. Understand that your God, His works, and life are simple and plain; it is your ignorance and immaturity that make what is simple seem complicated and what is obvious seem mysterious.

56. God is not complicated, mysterious, nor without order in His creation, for what is perfect is simple. Creatures, on the other hand, at their various levels, are all the more complicated the more imperfect they are.

57. Try to get to know Me, to penetrate the meaning of the spiritual, until you can form a true conception of your Father. Even if your knowledge of Me is limited, let it at least be accurate.

58. When you have a true understanding of My existence, of the core of My being, of My power, and of My justice, you will, when the time comes, be able to convey to your fellow human beings a true understanding of who your Father is.

59. You will then witness how that God whom people have imagined to be distant, inaccessible, mysterious, and incomprehensible will vanish, so that in His place the true God may appear—whose heart is eternally open to His children, who is present in every place and at every moment.

60. Once you truly know Me—for your conception of Me is still more human than spiritual, and your faith is small—you will love Me more deeply than you do today. Once you love Me in a more perfect way, you will be tireless in carrying the light wherever you encounter darkness. Your compassion for all those who do not know the true Father will be sincere—for those who, believing they love Me and know Me, do not in truth truly know Me, nor love Me with sincerity.

61. During the Second Era, I took pleasure in wandering through the fields, where the farmworkers, upon seeing Me pass by, would come to greet Me and speak to Me from their hearts. My Spirit rejoiced to see them pure and simple.

I entered their homes, sometimes just as the parents were sitting down to eat with their little children. When they heard My call, they came joyfully to Me, invited Me to eat with them, and opened their hearts to Me to ask for some gift of grace. I blessed them all, and when I rejoined

My disciples, I told them: “These families are a reflection of the Kingdom of Heaven, and these homes are like sanctuaries.”

62. Occasionally, when I was alone, I was discovered by children who came to Me to offer Me little flowers, tell Me about some small sorrow, and kiss Me.

63. The mothers were anxiously worried when they found their little ones in My arms, listening to My words. The disciples, who thought this showed a lack of respect for the Master, tried to drive them away from Me. So I had to tell them, “Let the children come to Me; for to enter the Kingdom of Heaven, you must have the purity, simplicity, and innocence of children.”

64. I rejoiced in that innocence and spontaneity, just as one is delighted by the sight of a flower bud just beginning to open.

65. They, too, are souls in bloom, promises for the future, lives that are beginning to shine.

66. I love these souls because they are buds that must blossom into life, to the glory of the Father.

67. On one particular occasion, I was invited, together with Mary, my earthly mother, to a wedding. I wanted to be with my children at that momentous moment in the lives of the two people who were uniting out of love. I wanted to see the joy in those hearts and share in their celebration with them, thereby making it clear to you that I am not indifferent to any of your wholesome joys, and that my presence must not be absent from any of the important or momentous moments of your lives, and Mary, too—the loving Mother and your intercessor—proved what her mission is toward this humanity when she asked Jesus to use His power to multiply the wine for the feast, which had run short for a brief time. I granted that miracle for the sake of that blessed intercession, for the sake of that woman’s heart, whose faith in My power and whose inspiration to pray serve as a perfect example for you.

68. Let Me—even if only briefly—mention those events. Do not say, however, that it is absolutely necessary for Me to return to the world. For then I must tell you that everything I experienced and spoke is written down and is present in your spirit. On the other hand, you should recognize that this life, wondrous in all its stages of development, is a profound and infinite textbook that speaks to you eternally from Me.

69. Observe it, feel it, and you will discover in it the Master, the Father, and the Judge; you will hear the voice that speaks to you even here of another, higher, more luminous, and more perfect life.

70. Disciple: I have raised you from the dust of the earth, where you lie overcome by pain, to a life of hope and fulfillment. I have made my strength tangible to you in your trials; I have taught you not to doubt or despair, even in the greatest suffering.

71. Today you know that all of humanity is currently drinking from the cup of suffering, that you are not the only ones who suffer, nor the only ones who shed tears, nor the only ones who drink from the cup of suffering with greater intensity. For this, you give thanks to Me and direct your thoughts toward your fellow human beings, forgetting yourselves a little.

72. You all bear a wound in your hearts. Who could penetrate your innermost being as I do? I know your suffering, your sorrow, and your despondency in the face of such great injustice and ingratitude that prevails in your world. I am aware of the exhaustion of those who have lived and toiled long on earth and for whom existence is a heavy burden. I am aware of the emptiness felt by those who have been left alone in this life. To all of you I say: “Ask, and it will be given to you”; for I have come to give you what you need from Me, whether it be companionship, peace of mind, healing, a purpose, or light.

73. Do not be ashamed to weep before Me, men, for tears are not just for children and women. Blessed are those who weep before Me, for My hand will dry their tears, and My words of comfort will sink into their hearts. Whoever comes to Me in weakness will thereafter be strong toward his fellow human beings, because he knew how to become strong in the power of his Father.

74. Know that I do not limit Myself to feeling your sorrows, but that I wish to remove them. But it is necessary not only that you know this, but that you have love and faith in My law, that you know how to ask and pray, and that you have patience in trials.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 263

1. May the peace of My Spirit be within you at this moment of communion, in which the Divine Light enlightens you and strengthens your soul.

2. Blessed are those who dream of a paradise of peace and harmony.

3. Blessed are those who have despised the trivialities, vanities, and passions that bring no good to man and even less to his soul, and who have regarded them with indifference.

4. Blessed are those who have cast aside fanatical religious rituals that lead nowhere and have abandoned old and erroneous beliefs in order to embrace the absolute, naked, and pure truth.

5. I bless those who reject the external world in order to devote themselves instead to spiritual contemplation, love, and inner peace, because they are increasingly realizing that the world does not offer peace, but that you can find it within yourselves.

6. Blessed are those among you whom the truth has not frightened and who have not been outraged by it, for truly, I tell you, the light will pour down upon your soul like a waterfall to quench your thirst for light forever.

7. I spread My mantle of peace over you, who are gathered in one place or another and are filled with rapture in your longing for the Divine Master. When you come to Me, pray—pray, My disciples—for although you have not yet seen everything I have prophesied to you come to pass, you will yet see it.

8. Continue to pray that the burden of human ignorance may be lifted, as well as the vanity of those who claim to be learned simply because they have accumulated the knowledge of others, and who do not know that the true scholar is not the one who strives to discover the best way to destroy, to rule, or to annihilate, but rather the one who rises up to create, to make human life more harmonious, by drawing inspiration from love for the God of all creation and from love for all creatures.

9. I tell you, disciples, that you should not seek the truth in falsehood, but that you should seek the truth in the humble soul, in the heart uplifted by love for one's neighbor, in simplicity, and in the purity of life.

10. In wisdom lies the healing balm and the comfort that your heart longs for. That is why I once promised you the Spirit of Truth as the Spirit of Comfort.

11. But it is essential to have faith so that you do not falter on the path nor feel fear in the face of trials.

12. Faith is like a lighthouse that illuminates your path through life until you arrive at the safe harbor of eternity.

13. Faith must not be that of those lukewarm and fearful souls who take one step forward today and one step back tomorrow, who do not want to struggle with their own pain and believe in the victory of the Spirit solely because of the Father's mercy.

14. Faith is what *the* soul feels when, aware that God is within her, she loves her Lord and rejoices in feeling Him within herself and in loving her fellow human beings. So great is her faith in the Father's justice that she does not expect her neighbors to love her; she forgives insults and transgressions, yet believes that tomorrow she will be filled with light because she has attained purification through her own merits.

15. Whoever has faith has peace, possesses love, and has goodness within

16. He is rich in spirit and even in material things; but in true wealth, not in the kind *you* think of.

17. Filled with fear, people flee from misery, and in their terror they repeatedly plunge into abysses and hardships. They do not consider the proper means to save themselves from these clutches. But whoever flees from the misery of the world is an egoist who knocks down, oppresses, tears apart, and plunges into ruin all those who cross his path. He thinks only of himself; his sole ideal and goal is his own safety and survival. The others are not his brothers; they are all strangers to him. He has no faith, knows not this light, and does not trust in the truth, because he did not want to come to know it.

18. But what have you done with those people, O humanity, whom I sent to you so that they might remind you of My way—the way of faith, which is the way of wisdom, love, and peace?

19. You wanted nothing to do with their missions and fought against them with the hypocritical faith you hold based on your theories and denominations.

20. Your eyes refused to behold that light which each of My messengers brought to you as a message of love, whether you call them prophets, seers, enlightened ones, physicians, philosophers, scientists, or spiritual guides.

21. Those people spread light, yet you refused to recognize their light; they went before you, yet you refused to follow in their footsteps; they left you the path of sacrifice, of suffering, and of mercy as an example, yet you were afraid to follow their example, unaware that the suffering of

those who follow Me is the joy of the Spirit, a path full of flowers, and a horizon full of promises.

22. Yet they did not come to smell the fragrance of the earth's flowers nor to intoxicate themselves with the fleeting pleasures of the world; for the longing of their souls was no longer directed toward the impure, but toward the sublime.

23. They suffered, but they did not seek to be comforted, for they knew that they had come to comfort others themselves. They expected nothing from the world, for after the struggle they anticipated the joy of witnessing the resurrection of souls to faith and life—all those who had strayed from the truth.

24. Who are these beings of whom I speak to you? I tell you, they are all those who have brought you messages of light, love, hope, health, faith, and salvation—regardless of what names they bore, in whatever form you have seen them appear, or whatever titles they held on earth.

25. You, too, can be like them by following the great examples I continually give you through My messengers. However, do not use people's lack of understanding of your works as an excuse. Do not say that those who brought you a message of love only sowed and never reaped. No, people, the harvest of the soul does not come quickly, when you consider that "the flesh" is barren ground that must constantly be made fertile through love until it bears fruit.

26. What shall I say to you about your scholars of today, those who challenge nature and its forces and elements, thereby making what is good appear to be evil? They will experience great suffering because they have plucked and eaten an unripe fruit from the tree of science—a fruit that they could have allowed to ripen only through love.

27. Only My love can save you! Behold, not even a remnant of love remains in people. Pray, but with true faith in the power of prayer—a faith so great that it overcomes the might of the weapons with which your fellow human beings fight in life and destroy the peace of their neighbors.

28. You who have removed from your sight those figures and images that you once used to pray—you can practice true prayer because you no longer limit God to an old man, nor do you allow your imagination to give a human form to that which has no form, for it is divine.

29. When your body remains in the earth and your soul ascends to the heavenly abodes, when you pass through what you call death and rise into infinity, you will realize how many false notions your mind has created, and then you will feel the lie slipping away from your soul, as if it were a blindfold falling from your eyes, allowing them to behold the light of truth.

30. How many hope to reach the highest heaven to meet Mary, whom they always imagine in human form as the woman she was on earth—the mother of Christ made flesh—and whom they envision as a queen on a throne, beautiful and powerful. Yet I tell you that you should no longer give form to the Divine in your minds. Mary, your Spiritual Mother, exists; but she has neither the form of a woman nor any other form. She is the holy and loving tenderness whose mercy extends to infinity. She reigns in souls, yet her reign is one of humility, mercy, and purity. But she has no throne, as people imagine it. She *is* beautiful, but with a beauty that you cannot even conceive of, even with the most beautiful face. Her beauty is heavenly, and you will never be able to comprehend the heavenly.

31. I tell you: If you wish to draw a little closer to the truth and immerse yourselves in its contemplation, then be sure to remove from your eyes and your minds all the images you have created in your attempts to give form to the Divine.

32. As you gradually come to understand that the Divine Master still has much to teach and set right, you will allow my truth to penetrate your minds, and then you will see how a new horizon emerges before your soul, offering you fields, valleys, paths, and mountains to wander through—to learn, to discover new things, and to develop spiritually.

33. My light is within every spirit. You are now in the time when My Spirit will pour out upon humanity. Therefore, I tell you that all of you will soon feel My presence—the learned as well as the uneducated, the great as well as the small, the powerful as well as the poor.

34. Both groups will tremble in the face of the truth of the living and true God.

35. Here is a new lesson for you, disciples, so that you may reflect deeply upon it. Understand that I have not come merely to let you hear words that delight your ears or caress your hearts. Understand that the Master's purpose is to lead you out of darkness and show you the light of truth.

36. I am the eternal Light, the eternal Peace, and the eternal Bliss, and since you are My children, it is My will and My duty to make you partakers of My glory; and for this reason, I teach you the Law as the path that leads the soul to the heights of that Kingdom.

37. Opportunities to fulfill the Law and earn merit exist every day, every hour. Do not let them pass you by; do not let them slip away, for once they are gone, you cannot bring them back. Prepare yourselves for a good day, and I tell you, when night falls, your sleep will be peaceful and restful. Live a virtuous life, and your spiritual growth will last forever.

38. Beloved disciples, I have been with humanity on two occasions: once in human form, and another time in a spiritual manner. Now is the time for you to understand My teachings.

39. Why do you usually come to Me weeping and lamenting? When I was in the world, I did not live amid comforts and pleasures, nor did I hold a scepter of earthly power. I suffered, I struggled, and I did not even rebel against my pain. I came instead to take up my cross and fulfill the mission I voluntarily took upon Myself.

40. I had to teach you how the soul that does the Father's will, once it has accomplished its work, soars upward in its longing for the Infinite and leaves everything material behind to strive toward the heavenly realm.

41. In your misery or during your hardships, you often ask yourselves why your Father does not give you everything you desire, since, in your view, you seek only gifts of grace for your own good. But I tell you: If I were to give you everything you desire and grant you every delight you long for on earth, you would later regret it, for you would come to realize your stagnation.

Yes, disciples, if you possessed all of this, you would squander it; you would not preserve it, because it cost you neither effort nor work to obtain it. If, on the other hand, you receive what you ask for today—not without earning it, but on the basis of merit—you will see with what love you will preserve it.

42. When will My Word be understood? When will you allow it to blossom in your hearts and bear fruit in your souls? Think of Me as I think of you. Who feels alone in the world? Who says they are an orphan? When you prepare yourselves, you will no longer say that you are alone, for everywhere you will feel My support.

Seek the light of My path, and you will have nothing to fear. Do not cling to the light of science or human knowledge, for the light of the mind is too weak to lead a soul into the presence of God.

43. Truly, I tell you, what can lift you up is love, for wisdom, feeling, and elevation are inherent in it. Love is a synthesis of all the attributes of the Divine, and God has kindled this flame within every spiritual creature.

44. How many lessons have I given you so that you may learn to love! How many opportunities, lives, and reincarnations has Divine Mercy granted you! The lesson was repeated as often as necessary until it was learned. Once fulfilled, there is no reason for repetition, for it can no longer be forgotten.

45. If you would learn My lessons quickly, you would no longer need to suffer or weep over your mistakes. A being who makes use on earth of the

lessons received there may return to the world, but it will always be with greater maturity and under better living conditions. Between *one* life and the next, there will always be a period of rest, which is necessary for reflection and recuperation before the new day's work begins.

46. Someone says to Me in his heart: "Father, is this daily work or this period of rest meant to send us out again to seek new hardships in the world? How long will this go on?"

47. Oh, little one, I forgive your ignorance and tell you that on the journey of life you must undertake, I have not planned anything unjust or imperfect. The spirit-soul is tireless. Only when it lives in the material world does it feel the effects of fatigue transmitted to it by the body. But when it returns to spiritual freedom and spiritual light, it sheds its fatigue and becomes tireless once more.

48. Be strong in the face of the temptations of the world and of the flesh. Remember My example when you are going through a trial.

49. You ask Me, "How was it possible that Jesus was touched by the temptations of the world?" To this I answer you that it was not base temptations that touched the heart of your Master.

50. The body I had in the world was human and sensitive; it was the instrument of My Spirit to impart My lessons to humanity. It knew the trial that awaited it because My Spirit revealed it to it, and that body suffered because of the pain that awaited it.

51. I wanted that body to show you the characteristics of true humanity, so that you might be convinced that My pain was real and My sacrificial death as a human being was true.

52. If it had not been so, my sacrificial death would have had no value for humankind. Therefore, Jesus invoked the power of my Spirit—which animated Him—three times in order to endure the severe trial. The first time was in the desert, the second time in the Garden of Gethsemane, and the third time on the cross.

53. It was necessary for Me to become human and to offer you My flesh and My blood so that the pain humanity would inflict upon Me would make an impression on them. However, if I had come in the "Spirit"—what sacrificial death would I have suffered through you? What could I have renounced, and what pain could you have made Me feel?

54. The Divine Spirit is immortal; pain cannot touch Him. The "flesh," however, is sensitive to pain; it is limited in its capacities and is mortal by nature. That is why I chose this means to reveal Myself to the world and to offer it My true sacrificial death, in order to show it the way to its salvation.

55. Take Me as your model in that Passion as long as you are sinners, and remember that Blood, so that, repenting of your transgressions, you may be purified by that example of infinite love that I gave you.

56. As long as you are human beings, remember Me on that cross, how I forgave My executioners, blessed them, and healed them, so that throughout your entire difficult journey through life, you may likewise bless those who wrong you and do every possible good to those who have done you harm. Whoever acts in this way is My disciple, and truly, I tell him that his pain will always be but brief, for I will let him feel My strength in the moments of his trial.

57. Very few are those who wish to instruct their fellow human beings through the Master's examples. So it is also among this people, who in the majority of communities teach with words that lack power because they are not reinforced by deeds and examples.

58. Now you have the opportunity to hear the explanation of My teaching, which will gradually work upon your heart until it is prepared to carry out the mission I have entrusted to your spirit.

59. Do not fear to follow in My footsteps; I will not demand of anyone that they endure the same sufferings that I endured in the world, nor that they make the same sacrifice in the same way. I must also tell you that only that body could empty the cup of suffering that My Spirit offered it; no other human being could have endured it. For My body drew vitality from virtue and was strengthened by the purity of She who offered her womb to receive Him: Mary.

60. Gather your thoughts, people, and make use of this blessed silence into which you enter when you hear My teachings. Truly, I tell you, in these moments of contemplation and spiritualization, My seed takes root in the innermost part of your hearts.

61. Blessed are you who make use of the final days of my revelation in this form, knowing that you will not receive this grace again.

62. The time of my revelation has been a time of grace. I have showered the disinherited with gifts, lifted up those defeated in life's struggles, and given sinners and outcasts a new opportunity.

63. These have been happy times that will be remembered with longing once they have passed. For although My Word was heard through the voice of the messenger, hearts felt My presence, and souls were filled with My divine essence.

64. O multitudes of people, always preserve the spirituality you display in this blessed hour. May it be ever present in your gatherings, in the moments of your prayer, and in each of your works.

65. Drink of this wine, eat of this bread, until you are satisfied. For My revelation will pass, since you are in the final phase of this time of preparation.

66. The disciple who truly prepares himself will always have the testimony on his lips, and it will be impossible for him to conceal the truth that he inherited from his Master. The light will be within him, and his entire being will be a living testimony to the Word and the works that I revealed to you.

67. Whoever should hide My Word and the gifts I entrusted to him in his heart will not experience the joy he has thereby lost. For to sow in My fields, to struggle, and to suffer oneself is delight and happiness for the soul.

68. The struggle need not always be easy. There will be days or moments of bitter trials. But even in them, the soul should respond to the Father's will with humility and love, for it is precisely in this meekness that I will reveal My peace in the good disciples, in the faithful witnesses.

69. Do you think that for My Apostles of the Second Era the path was less arduous and the struggle easier? No, people, like their Master, they too had their Way of the Cross and their Golgotha. But in all their sufferings they lifted their souls upward in peace, aware that everything they endured was done out of love for their fellow human beings, those who longed for the truth.

70. If you were to ask those who followed My teachings whether they grew weak or felt fear of their persecutors and executioners, they would tell you that their faith did not waver for a single moment, that their trust in divine power was absolute, and that because of this faith, they were indifferent to loss, mockery, trials, and even death.

71. This is the path that lies before you, the living testimony that it is not impossible for human beings to follow in the footsteps of Jesus and to become like Him in power, love, strength, and mercy.

72. I am not saying that, in order to be my disciples, you must necessarily suffer persecution and a struggle to the death like that of those martyrs. I am helping you understand that, in order to love your neighbors, you must set aside the love you feel for yourselves; that at certain moments you must forget your own needs in order to think of others. For only from true love can immortal deeds arise that are worthy of being preserved as examples for others, just like those of the disciples, the messengers of the divine Word, who, in their zeal to spread the Good News and in their desire to bring the light of their Master into people's hearts, gave everything.

73. It was the example they had received firsthand, and they strove with all the strength they were capable of to be like that. Who among you walks the path of self-denial, meekness, and mercy? The way is open; the path awaits you; beside the way are the fields that thirst for water and hunger for seed.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 264

1. Beloved people, in you I discover the fighting spirit that wishes to abide by My Law, that seeks inspiration from My Word, and that strives to leave a trail of light along the path of humanity.

2. So that this people may multiply, just as Israel multiplied in Egypt, and so that other communities may join them, you must provide evidence of true obedience to My Law. I encourage you to continue in the spiritual work of the day that I have entrusted to you as a task, by which I tell you that whoever has allowed My Word to penetrate their heart, and has pondered and understood it, will hardly fail.

3. I do not demand all your time for the fulfillment of this mission; it is enough for Me if you devote a few minutes of the day to the study of My Word, if you perform a good deed, or if you take a step forward on the spiritual path in any way.

4. You are like a mirror that wishes to reflect My mercy and My love, but which is clouded and does not allow the light and the truth to shine through. Purify it, and you will see My Spirit reflected in your own.

5. When you say to Me from the depths of your heart, “Master, I am Your servant; I am ready to obey Your will,” that will be the moment when I truly begin to manifest Myself within you.

6. Despite your good will, your heart is still asleep to My love today, and you must yet come to understand that the fulfillment of your mission must be inspired by My love. The disciple who sets to work moved by this power will be an apostle in his life, will be capable of great deeds, because he will fear nothing, and nothing will cause him to grow weak.

7. When you speak of peace, let there be peace in your hearts. When you speak of Me and My work, get to know Me first, so that you may never distort the truth. Do not consider yourselves its sole possessors, for you would sin out of ignorance and fanaticism. I want you, when you preach teachings that contain the truth, to also know how to discover the truth in your fellow human beings. Some will have much light, others only a spark. But in all of them you will discover My presence, because they are all My children.

8. Give thanks to your Father and rejoice, for you have witnessed the time of restoration. Rejoice tomorrow when, already in the Spiritual World, you behold the fruit of your works on earth. Yes, disciples, this valley of tears and atonement will be transformed into a land of peace and spiritual progress.

9. To this day, humanity has not yet built the true temple in which to love its Lord. It has established many forms of worship, introduced many

rites, and founded many religious communities. But that temple of the Spirit, whose foundations are unshakable, it has not yet built.

10. Once this sanctuary is built upon the unshakable and eternal rock of love, truth, and justice, all your differences of faith will vanish, and you will see your wars disappear.

11. Only in My truth will you be able to discover your heritage. But if you are far from it, you will have to forget yourselves until you have become brothers and sisters.

12. You, My spiritualist people, will have the task of being brotherly toward all, so as to teach My highest commandment of love through your example.

13. You do not yet know how you will work, nor do you know how far the power of your spirit will reach. But I know it very well, and I tell you: Do not worry; trust in Me. My light will show you the way, and My voice will signal the time to begin the day's work.

14. Your soul has already heard Me and has awakened; therefore, I will no longer let you fall asleep. It longs to soar through pure feelings, for it senses My love in its destiny. Let it fulfill its task; grant it freedom for its mission, and do not ignore its voice when it makes you feel that that hour belongs to it for some noble work.

15. Those who are already devoting themselves to the study of My revelations—those who take the time to reflect on My Word—will be the ones who find the path more passable and the cross lighter to bear. The Word will flow from their lips like a stream, and the healing balm will work wonders in their spiritual hands.

16. Blessed are those who hear Me and make use of My teaching, for they will have much satisfaction, joy, and triumph in their souls.

17. The good disciples will have to be humble, and it is their acts of love that will reveal who they are. Not like some of my "child disciples," who, without having the slightest idea of what a mission within my work entails, boast of belonging to my chosen ones and want the world to see the mark of my seal on their foreheads.

18. This humanity—intuitive and awake—will very soon discern those who truly preach from those who merely pretend to do so.

19. Since I have spoken to all of you, this is proof that I want you all to possess the light.

20. Your responsibility is not limited to showing the right path to those who have never walked it. Know that the "workers" who have strayed from the path will inevitably cross your path. You will have to counsel them to lead them back to the "fold."

21. All of you, watch over what I have entrusted to you. Walk with humility and wisdom, and you will triumph. When you drink from the cup of suffering, do so with patience; then it will soon pass.

22. If you sense or know that judgment is upon you, and that the hour of great trials has come, lift up your soul, strengthen your faith, and take courage.

23. If you have felt like exiles until now, if you feel far from your homeland or your father's house, do not be anxious. Your merits will bring you to the homeland for which your soul has longed, and, moreover, your deeds will have brought the time of peace on earth closer, if you love your Heavenly Father by loving your fellow human beings and forgiving them.

24. You cannot imagine the bliss of the soul that has progressed in this life full of trials and has reached the presence of its Lord. In the sublime spiritual language, it says to its Father: "I have triumphed, Lord; I have triumphed through the light You have given my soul, through the love You have revealed to me. My trials were very great; the storms that lashed me were very strong; but with Your power, I triumphed over it all, and here I am now with You."

25. These trials kindled the flame of love, for otherwise the soul's life would lack lessons, and all its abilities would remain dormant within it.

26. I see sadness in many of My disciples because you sense that My call will not be long in coming, and that when your soul leaves this earth, it will not have had the good fortune to see it in peace. But I also tell you this: Do not worry, for your soul will then rejoice— —from the Spiritual Realm from which it came, when it sees times of peace coming to this world.

27. The time is already drawing near when My Word of Life will blossom in the hearts of people, when you will see My Word come to fulfillment day by day; and when you no longer belong to this world, you will see everything from the Spiritual World and bear witness to it with complete clarity and full understanding.

28. Quench your thirst for knowledge, and you will be filled with wonder at every step along the path of your life; and if your cross should be heavy, you will learn to make life enjoyable and easy.

29. Lift yourselves up as disciples full of virtue, so that My teaching may descend into your spirit. Then you will find in it all the strength you need to triumph over temptations and trials.

30. I have already gathered into my barn the first harvests of your fulfillment of your mission as sowers in my fields, and with my Word I have encouraged you to continue spreading the seed. Do not lose heart if

some hearts do not respond immediately to your message. Know that just as there are souls who are awakening, there are also those who will be slow to respond.

31. I already see the great multitudes of people coming to the fountain of grace, which is My teaching, to wash away their stains, to cast off their unclean garments, and to clothe themselves in My light.

32. Who among those who have heard My Word in this time does not know that I will bring this form of revelation to an end at the close of the year 1950? No one. Both in the large and small communities, in the meeting places of the cities and in those of the villages—through all the spokespeople—I have made known My will to bring this stage of revelations through human intellectual capacity to a close on this date.

33. A new day will dawn for the Spiritualist people—a time when they will no longer hear Me in this form, yet will receive and feel Me in the most sublime part of their soul.

34. When you no longer hear Me through the medium, you will reflect deeply on My teachings and come to understand many of the lessons that you cannot explain to yourselves now. Therefore, when you are questioned by those who have not heard Me—when they ask you about the reason for My coming and My revelation—you will be able to tell them in clear words that My return had the same purpose as that which brought Me into the world as a human being at that time: to lead you onto the path of truth and the Law, from which you had strayed because you had tried to replace the true fulfillment of the Law with traditions, rites, and idolatrous cults—and this is not the true path, even though it is sometimes motivated by the good intention of honoring the Father and pleasing Him.

35. Just as the divine instructions were once misinterpreted, so too has My teaching been distorted in this age; and thus it became necessary for the Master to come again to help you free yourselves from your errors, since very few manage to free themselves from their aberrations on their own.

36. Although I promised you even then that I would return, I must also tell you that I did so because I knew a time would come when humanity, convinced that it was walking the path of My teachings, would in fact be very far from them; and this is the time for which I announced My return.

37. I have fulfilled My promise to you: I have come in the Spirit, just as I promised you at that time when My form was seen by My apostles for the last time. I revealed Myself through these voice-bearers only because you would not have been able to sense My presence in the Spirit, nor would you have been able to receive My inspiration.

38. My revelation within the scope of your spirit and even your senses became necessary, as it would serve as a preliminary step for the communication from spirit to spirit. Therefore, I have temporarily revealed Myself through those messengers through whom I announced the day of My final revelation.

39. This was the interim form I chose to speak to you before the time of spiritual dialogue between the children and the Father would come—interim, because I did not come as a human being, visible and tangible as in those days, nor entirely in spirit, but rather mediated through intellectual faculties enlightened by Me.

40. This method of revelation served to instill confidence in My presence within you. I granted something similar to My apostles in the Second Era, when, after My sacrificial death, I manifested Myself to them in a form—a body—that was neither divine nor fully human , yet was visible and tangible and thus capable of instilling confidence even in the most skeptical.

41. How gladly you would have had My presence in this time as those travelers to Emmaus had it, and how gladly you would have heard the Word that the Apostles heard in that way! But it was a different time, and therefore there were different lessons as well.

42. Believe Me that this form in which you now perceive Me is more advanced than that one, because it takes place within your very being—arising from the organ of the mind, the spirit, and the soul—while that which My disciples saw and heard was external to them and revealed itself only to their senses.

43. Today you do not need to open your eyes to see a human form in Me, nor to receive a piece of bread from My hand to believe in My presence, nor do you need to place your fingers in My wounds to believe that it is I.

44. You ask how they saw My human form back then, and how one of My disciples was even able to touch Me, even though I no longer belonged to the human world? — You still have much to learn from Me in order to recognize the truth of all that I have revealed to you. But all mysteries will be unraveled in due time. For now, you need only know that between the divine nature and human nature there are many others of which the Lord makes use for His lofty purposes.

45. In His revelations and teachings, Christ was far ahead of His time, so that when the time came for humanity to awaken to the spiritual and take an interest in all that pertains to that higher life, they would discover in

every step they took the Master Jesus, who revealed, spoke, and bequeathed everything to His children.

46. Pray and reflect on My Word, for the days of labor and struggle are coming for this people, who have received this revelation from their Master, whose testimony they must spread throughout the world.

47. People of Israel, beloved disciples: You have prepared yourselves as guardians of humanity. You guard the gates of the blessed city of the New Jerusalem—the twelve spiritual gates through which the stranger, longing for light, will enter.

48. Blessed be the twelve tribes! How many blessings have you received, how many privileges! I have come down to you at all times to speak with you from spirit to spirit. I have asked you about your aspirations, and you have answered Me: "Our desire is that humanity be saved." You believe that you are already saved, that you will be able to overcome the vicissitudes of life, and you see around you an impoverished, ignorant, and materialistic humanity that does not strive for higher development, and you suffer on their behalf. You pray and ask Me to grant you the spiritual gifts so that you may be saved. But I tell you: I will save *all* souls. The Good News will reach them.

Only a small number have heard My Word through human reason. Not all will come to know this phase of My work, but I am currently seeking spiritual communion with every human being.

My Word pours forth in many forms: through the conscience, through trials that bear witness to Me, through the forces of nature, or through My spiritual children. My Word is universal. Everyone who prepares themselves will hear My Voice.

49. My teaching instructs you in perfect love, selfless love. I have shown you My love as a Father, as a Friend, and as a Brother. I want you to love one another in this way, to feel true love for your fellow human beings, to lift up those who fall, and to always forgive. My life, which was so close to you in the Second Era, is a lesson for everyone to follow as an example. That lesson I gave you is intended for people of all ages.

50. Restore to your soul all the grace with which it was originally endowed, and which you have left in tatters along your path over time. I want you to become the temple in which I may dwell eternally.

51. O beloved Israel! Come to the aid of humanity, prepare their path, strengthen their faith, and fill their hearts with hope. How could you reverse the course of this world full of confusion if it sees its own faults and imperfections reflected in you? You, little child, speak inwardly to yourself, examine yourself, govern with love the physical body

I have given you, guide its steps, and form from soul and matter a single body and a single will. Submit to the law. Make use of your free will to love boundlessly, and create a useful and harmonious existence. Obey the laws of the Spirit and those of the natural world, for I have enacted both, and they are perfect.

52. I, the Father, have always looked upon you with favor and have prepared and provided everything so that you may attain all spiritual gifts . I have offered your soul the bread of the angels, and your body the fruits of the nature I have created. You have had the opportunity to come to earth to complete the work you began: the perfection of your soul. Do you not recognize My love in all of this? Have you not looked within yourselves to see that you are like Me? I have given you everything because I love you and want you to be with Me in perfection.

53. Reject sin; do not let yourselves be seduced by false promises, even if you realize that earthly pleasures are pleasing to your heart.

Although My path is strewn with thorns—choose this path, for it is the one that leads to peace. I have a balm for every wound, while the world has neither love nor mercy for you.

54. Humanity is erecting a cross for Me. Their lack of faith ceaselessly wounds My Divine Spirit. Yet I will hide all My wounds under the mantle of forgiveness and suppress My cries of lament, so that you may not lose heart.

55. Keep watch at the foot of the Cross of the Third Era. My cup is very bitter. You will ask Me for a drop from this cup to taste its flavor. But I tell you even today: If your life is already very painful, if you are living a life of atonement, then rather sweeten your days, smile out of love, and rejoice in contemplating My revelations, which announce to you that after this time peace will come, that all things will be renewed, and that grace and virtue will be the forces that move humanity.

56. I am preparing all nations, all homes, and all hearts to send them My message of peace and unity. After the final battle that humanity will unleash, My Kingdom will draw near to the human soul to take up residence within it forever. I leave you behind as champions of good against evil, so that you may destroy every element of war, every seed of vice or disease. Stand by people in this time of crisis and pour out all your love to alleviate their suffering.

57. In this era, I have spoken My Word through many messengers. It has always been revealed with the same essence; its meaning is the same. I have made use of uneducated, simple men and women, whom I employed as instruments to convey My life-giving, loving, and wise Word.

After My departure, when you have brought My teachings together and examined each of My inspirations, you will recognize what is perfect and remove what is imperfect . Do not attribute to Me the part that is attributable to the messenger. I will enlighten you so that you may unite in a single book the three parts that I have delivered in the three eras and which constitute a single work. That is why I speak to you again and again of Moses, the Messenger of the First Era. I revive the memory of Jesus and his deeds, thereby uniting them with my revelation of the Third Era as the Holy Spirit.

58. Whenever you are at peace and united, O disciples, I will give you My revelations. Your faces shall then reflect a soul full of sincerity. I will leave you in possession of all your gifts, and from the beyond I will follow your steps; I will see your actions, for I will be very close to you in the temple and in the home of your heart.

59. I see that you send the children away because you think they do not understand My Word. Yet you do not remember that I have told you that great souls dwell within these little bodies, souls who know much about Me. Do not close their eyes to the light of this work, even though they long to witness the fulfillment of the prophecies. Your work will be confirmed through them.

This world will not stand still in its development toward spiritualization. I call you at different stages of life, for the spiritual soul has no age, no gender; its essence is eternal and is like Me. Rejoice in the light of these souls and pray, from their very first steps, for the fulfillment of their earthly mission.

60. Your prayer on this day is an earnest plea for peace for the world. I become your Messenger. For every good deed, I will bestow blessings; for every act of forgiveness on your part, I will forgive a nation. Your seed will be multiplied by Me in eternity.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 265

1. Disciples, come to My chair and reflect on My teachings. You will experience how, through your reflection, you discover the meaning contained in this Word, which will reveal to you the true purpose of your life.

2. If people had recognized from the very beginning and throughout all ages that their purpose lies in the perfection of the soul, their existence would have been different, and so would their works. But from his very first steps, man regarded himself as the owner of that which had been made available to him only for a short time, and used everything entrusted to him for noble works for dishonest purposes.

3. See how this world strives, through its science, to discover only the glory and power of the earthly, without concerning itself with the soul's perfection. Yet if the soul does not develop its abilities or put into practice the virtues that exist within it, it will be unable to experience either love or feelings of true compassion in its life.

4. Many would like to free their souls from this materialistic, corrupt, and selfish life that prevails in the world. Yet they cannot free themselves, because the struggle of life is so complicated, bitter, and difficult for them that even the soul is bound to the worries and problems of human life.

5. If your existence on earth were simpler, the struggle of life would also be less, and you would have the freedom and the time for your soul to devote itself to fulfilling the tasks that are meant for it.

6. It is not up to you, My little disciples, to bring about the transformation of humanity, for this is a task beyond your strength. But you are to spread this divine message, which must free people from the great errors in which they have lived.

7. This work of sowing the spiritual seed in such barren fields requires faith, love, and effort, as do all great works. Therefore, I tell you that you must not doubt the fulfillment of My divine plans for even a moment; for if you were to doubt, you would achieve nothing of substance. Your task is to act as members of this association of disciples that I am currently preparing.

8. Do not think that you are the founders of this spiritual work. Understand that you are the continuers of other, earlier efforts—of other works accomplished by your brothers in times past.

9. That is why I have told you that the teaching I have brought you today is the same as it was in the past and always has been—that if you discover any difference in it, it concerns only the outward form. For the form in which I have revealed My teaching to you in every age has been in

accordance with the spiritual development that humanity had attained, and also in accordance with the people to whom I have addressed Myself.

10. It was your destiny to receive Me in this age. Your mission will be no less important than the one I entrusted to My messengers and apostles of times past. My Word, together with the purity of your deeds, will be the fruitful seed destined to blossom in the hearts of people.

11. Could you, through My Word and your example, transform the lives of people and nations who for many centuries have lived a life far removed from the spiritual?

12. Understand that you must first prepare yourselves until you are ready to be masters of this teaching, and can take your fellow human beings by the hand with love, as if they were little children, to guide them step by step from the first to the last lesson.

13. Let no one waste a time as precious as the present, nor wait for the future to fulfill his mission without having made proper use of the present—which, for now, is the one that should be closest to your hearts—so that you do not lose heart when the hour of struggle comes. Your confidence in what you will preach must be complete, and you must banish the fear that your counsel will be easily dismissed by eccentrics and materialists.

14. Those who fear do so because they are not fully convinced of My truth, and for them it is necessary to be tested until the flame of faith blazes from their hearts.

15. When the disciple has attained the grace of being a master, his presence and his words will be loving, friendly, and persuasive. He will conduct himself in such a way that he inspires trust from the very first moment. His words will prove that he truly knows what he is speaking about, that he has absolute conviction in what he teaches, and that he is enlightened by a higher light. When the good disciple finds himself under attack by his opponents, he will face them calmly, because his heart will fear nothing, and because his trust in the One who taught him is complete.

16. Truly, I tell you, whoever wishes to follow Me to be My disciple must cast off the garment of hypocrisy and clothe himself with the sincerity and truthfulness he saw in the Master, for I am the Truth.

17. It is necessary that the sowers of truth appear on earth and spread My balm everywhere, so that the deaf may hear and the blind may see the light of My message.

18. God desires only good for His creatures. Blessed are all those who contribute to the realization of this good.

19. The echo of My Word and what you do has become known in many places—further than you believe. And although the skeptical people to whom news of My revelation has reached cannot believe in a teaching that is meant to transform this world of strife into a brotherly family, let not that unbelief concern you, nor how many years must pass before they are converted. Strive and labor for this work, for in this way you will gradually create a world of harmony, and the seed will spread ever wider.

20. People, the present moment is a time of trial for you—make use of it. It will do you no good to repent later and say, "Lord, forgive my weakness." I tell you that you will not be able to regain the missed opportunity in this way, but only through works and testimonies of My Law.

21. I leave you this fatherly counsel so that you may reflect on everything I have told you; and just as your Father in Heaven devised for Himself a plan of love, life, and instruction for His creatures, so too, inspired by Him, you shall devise for yourselves a plan of love, humility, obedience, perseverance, and salvation.

22. Human beings have valued their *human* life more than their *spiritual* life, even though they were often aware that the human is transitory and the spiritual is eternal. This is the reason why, although they have made progress in their civilization and science, they have remained stagnant spiritually and have fallen asleep in their religions.

23. Examine one religion after another, and you will see that none of them shows evidence of development, growth, or perfection. Each is proclaimed to be the highest truth; yet since those who profess it believe they have found and recognized everything in it— —they make no effort to go a step further.

24. The divine revelations, the Law of God, my teaching, and my messages have made it clear to you from the very beginning that human beings are beings subject to development. Why, then, does none of your denominations affirm or examine this truth? I tell you: Only that teaching which awakens the soul, which kindles light within it, which nurtures it and reveals to it what it holds within, which lifts it up again every time it stumbles, and which allows it to move forward without stopping—only this teaching is inspired by the truth. But is this not precisely what my teaching has revealed to you at all times? Yet you have long been spiritually stagnant because you have been more concerned with what pertains to your life on earth than with what concerns your soul. Yet, so as not to abandon the spiritual entirely, you have shaped your religions in such a way that they do not in the least interfere with the fulfillment of

your work and duties on earth. When you then follow that religious tradition, you think you are doing God justice; you seek thereby to soothe your conscience and believe you are securing your entry into the Kingdom of Heaven.

25. What ignorance, humanity! When will you finally awaken to reality? Do you not realize that when you follow your religious customs, you give *Me* nothing, and *your* soul, too, comes away empty-handed?

26. When you leave your churches and say, "Now I have fulfilled my duty toward God," you have fallen into a great error, because you think you have given Me something, even though you should know that you cannot give *Me* anything, yet you can receive much from Me and bestow much upon yourselves.

27. You believe that fulfilling the Law is limited to visiting those places, and this is another great error. For these places are meant to be the school where the student learns for the future. Once back in everyday life, he should put the lesson he has learned into practice—which is the true fulfillment of the Law.

28. Do you see how much discord there is among brothers and sisters, how many tragedies between spouses, how much immorality and vice, how many wars between peoples? Everything has its cause in your abandonment of and estrangement from the divine laws.

29. People lack spiritual education; they lack an understanding of their own development.

30. The piercing pain that descends upon this world in many forms is the consequence of the errors committed by human beings. Yet they are unaware of My justice—some blinded by ambition, and others by hatred.

31. Who will be able to eliminate evil among humankind? Perhaps a superhuman pain, or an infinitely agonizing trial? No, people. Pain will only hold it back for a short time. But this brief period will serve to make people reflect, become indignant, and then calm down again, and then they will feel the only power, the only light that can save them, which is My Law.

32. Disciples, understand the significance of the revelation I have given you. Consider the importance of this message for the souls of humankind. Then you will understand why I have come to speak to you and why My manifestation has taken place among you for a time.

33. Oh, if only you all knew that—when I mention your religions and forms of worship that you must follow—I am not trying to judge or harm you! If only you understood the Master's divine desire for you to love one another and to apply the spiritual teachings to your human lives! But I

know that your hearts are still hardened, and that, just as you did in times past, you will persecute My new messengers and mock My new revelations.

34. Despite all this, my light will flash like a bolt of lightning from east to west and set souls free.

35. Pray, disciples, and let your prayer be a sign that you have understood this teaching, so that tomorrow you may express through your deeds the knowledge gained from My Word.

36. You must strive to understand the work I have entrusted to you, for this will be the only way to ensure that your testimonies contain essence and truth.

37. Understand also that if your knowledge of My teaching is insufficient, your faith and convictions will be in danger when the enemies of the Light fight against My work within you.

38. I have told you that you will see spiritualists appear throughout the world, even though they have not heard this term, and that when you observe their actions and hear their words, you will be amazed to recognize the intuition and clear understanding they have of spiritualism. But I also foretell to you that after My departure, groups and sects will emerge that call themselves Spiritualists, even though their lives and works will be a denial of spirituality. They will oppose you and seek out your imperfections in order to reject you and call you impostors.

Although you may doubt it, there will also be some among you—even among those who have been nourished by this Word—who will rise up against their brothers and sisters and resort to the weapons of sedition and delusion.

39. What weapons could you wield against those forces if your faith is not firm and your understanding is not great?

40. Do not think that I am seeking to give you weapons to defend your faith against hostility. I do not want you to engage in disputes with them, and even less do I want you to reject them and shut your doors in their faces. It is My will that you remain calmly at your post, so that you may never be taken by surprise, and so that anyone who comes to probe you may find you in prayer and in the study of My Word.

41. The sincerity of your deeds will be the best weapon you can use against those who seek to destroy you.

42. I want steadfast soldiers in my ranks—courageous soldiers who know how to defend the truth—not legions of fanatics who, in their ignorance, desecrate my work instead of honoring it. I do not want multitudes of people with little faith who, when faced with battle, lose

their courage and flee because they consider themselves incapable of fighting.

43. Examine yourselves, and if, after having heard Me for so long, you feel incapable of fighting, this will make it clear to you that you have not put My Word to use, that you have not understood the purpose of My call, and that you have slept without hearing the wake-up call that resounds ceaselessly in My message.

44. I am not telling you that you are lost and that you are bound to be defeated by your persecutors. No, on the contrary: I am telling you that the time is still favorable to thoroughly examine your works to see whether they are of a spiritual or human nature—to observe your conduct most closely so that you may discover all that is erroneous, false, and unworthy of My work. Once you have achieved that your conduct is marked by truthfulness and sincerity, you will have nothing to fear. For true Spiritualism will lead you onto the path of fulfilling all laws, which is why no one will be able to condemn you.

45. You must know that the weapons of faith are not only to be used to defend yourselves, but that your responsibility extends beyond your own person. For each of you has been entrusted with a flock for whom you must watch, pray, and fight until you have rescued them from their trials.

46. You will hear Me again in many more morning devotions and will be able to strengthen your knowledge and your faith. Then you will feel within your being an unknown strength and boundless trust. Faith will give you this self-assurance and this calm in the face of the struggle, and knowledge will give value to what you have found in My Word.

47. I want you to form a people of peace. To that end, I enfold you in the mantle of My love.

48. Beloved people: Today you have spoken to Me in the language of the Spirit, and I have answered you with My peace.

49. When you think that you will soon no longer hear this Word, which has been your shield, you are filled with sadness, and you think that My coming during this time—which seems to have lasted a long time—was in reality brief. But I ask you: What do you call “My return”? Is it perhaps the period spanning the years from 1866 to 1950, which marks the time during which I gave you My Word?

50. Truly, I tell you, this revelation through the human mind has been merely a preparation so that you may enter the time of spirit-to-spirit communion, in which you will fully experience My Second Coming in the “Spirit on the cloud,” just as it was announced to My disciples in Bethany.

51. Consider this teaching, which I give you through the voice, as preparation for that time when it will no longer be the intellect that receives the light of the Master, but your spirit.

52. This is the new promise and the new goal for you. Do not forget that the message you have received through the messenger was conveyed by a human being, and that this person, however spiritual he may be, is not entirely free from imperfections and impurities. Thus, you can now imagine the perfection with which you will receive the concert of My Word when it reaches your spirit directly, without the need for intermediaries, without first having to pass through your ears or your brain. It will reach the spirit first, and the spirit will take on the task of enlightening the soul and ennobling the heart.

53. For a long time you have been hearing this teaching, in which you had to seek the meaning in order to nourish yourselves with something divine. Tomorrow, when you are able to receive inspiration from spirit to spirit, it will no longer be human words that your soul receives, but divine essence, and you will have the task of translating this essence into thoughts, words, and deeds, so that you may be the mediators between your Lord and humanity.

54. Understand, disciples, that this period of revelation through My spokesmen was intended to teach you to understand the divine language. It has been the Master's fundamental lesson for His disciples.

55. As you hear this Word today, you feel My presence, which is why you fear the day when you will no longer hear it. Yet I tell you: When you connect with Me from spirit to spirit, My presence will be felt by My disciples with even greater clarity and purity.

56. Great will be the joy of those who feel Me thus in their hearts. They will never say, "The Master will soon depart," or, "The day is drawing near when the Lord will leave us without His Word." No, then the disciples will know that the Father has always been with His children, that He has never left, that it was people who did not know how to be with Me always.

57. Today you say, "God is within us"; but you say it without feeling or understanding it, for your materialism prevents you from sensing My presence within your being. But once spiritualization becomes part of your life, you will experience the truth of My presence in every human being. My voice will resound in consciences, the inner judge will be heard, and the Father's warmth will be felt.

58. I teach you many things and prepare you so that you may welcome the coming of the new era with joy. Yet I see sorrow in many hearts, the more the day of My final word draws near. Those who weep and allow

themselves to be weighed down by sadness are those who, though they have heard Me, have not understood Me, and who will not be prepared in the hour of trial.

59. I have always told you: Seek the divine meaning at the heart of this word, which the spokespeople utter in their ecstasy. If you are content with the outward form of these manifestations, you will imbue many words that originate from the human realm with a divine character, and you will then be on the path to falling into a new fanaticism and a new idolatry.

60. You must understand that you are destined to bring the Good News to humanity, that you are on the path to instructing your fellow human beings with the love, patience, and mercy with which I have taught you, repeating the lessons when necessary and returning, when necessary, to recall the first pages.

61. Remember how, on many occasions, I spoke to you of spiritual life even before humankind existed—of the appearance of humankind on Earth, of My first commandments, and of My first revelations. Remember how often I have spoken to you of humanity's path through the ages, of its successes and its missteps, of its upward development and its decline—of the enlightened ones, whose names are reverently preserved because of the great and noble examples they left you, just as the names of others, whose depravity history has indelibly recorded, so that you may not act as they did.

62. I have reminded you of the names of My messengers, through whom you have received messages, commandments, prophecies, and teachings.

63. Thus have I united the content of all previous teachings into a single teaching.

64. Spiritualism is the legacy in which the three Testaments are united in a single spiritual book.

65. All My teachings are aimed at preparing you for the struggle after 1950—a time when you will no longer hear from the Spiritual World through the "gift-bearers." They, too, have limited the time for this form of revelation. Yet these blessed beings—guardian angels, advisors, comforters, and protectors of this people—have prepared you so that after this time you may continue to remember them, feel their presence, and receive their help.

66. Why did the Spiritual World come during this time?—To explain My teaching through their words and deeds, to teach you to interpret My revelations, and to help you understand their meaning.

67. Never did they give you superfluous teachings; never did they reveal to you that which it was not yet time for you to learn; never did they come to arouse your curiosity or to instill in you mysterious sciences or abilities. Their mission was different; the greatness of their souls and their light would not allow them to succumb to mundane materialism, for they had made the Law of Love the ideal of their spirit.

68. This Spiritual World came at God's command to communicate with you in a human way for a short time, in order to leave behind the impression of its magnanimous brotherhood, the testimony of its existence, and the proof of its presence among humankind.

69. They have told you that even when they no longer speak to you through human lips, they will not depart from you—on the contrary. They long for the day when your sensitivity will enable you to feel their presence even more closely.

70. If you, O people, learn to use your gifts, if you truly come to be in harmony with the Spiritual World—truly, I tell you—then you will leave a trail of miracles in your wake.

71. It is necessary that in this time the steadfast among these multitudes of people emerge—the good prophets, the good counselors—those who, through their lives and words, know how to lead the people along the path I have laid out—those who know how to preserve the pages of My teachings without blemish.

72. Who are these courageous ones of whom I speak to you? I will only tell you that I am currently preparing them with My Word so that, when the end of this revelation comes, they may rise up and encourage the people, and through their faith prevent the multitudes from scattering.

73. The words that come from their lips will always remind you that I left you behind as witnesses to My communication with humanity, and they will constantly tell you that you are destined to proclaim to humanity that I have come in the Spirit.

74. I will no longer come to become human or to materialize among humanity; I will no longer come to incarnate on this earth. You must speak of this to your fellow human beings; it is part of your cross. But I know that you will be able to bear it.

75. Do not worry, for I have already told you that what Simon of Cyrene did for Jesus when he saw Him exhausted under the weight of the cross, I do today for all who need My assistance, accompanying them step by step to the summit of the mountain that is your life, where you will rise to the cross of your destiny.

76. You will then experience how fulfilling it is to complete a work by allowing your heart to open in that moment, just as the Master's side opened to shed blood that proclaimed love, life, and forgiveness.

77. This is the teaching that I am currently sowing in the hearts of the Spiritualist Trinitarian-Marian people.

78. "Spiritualist people," because they receive the light of the Divine Spirit; "Trinitarian," because you recognize God in the three phases of revelation in which He has made Himself known to humanity; and "Marian," because you recognize this divine tenderness as the ladder that leads you up to the Father, as the Intercessor who strengthens you, comforts you, and purifies you by removing your pride and transforming you into children full of gentleness and humility before the Lord.

79. Do not forget this most tender love, for you are not always sufficiently prepared to come to Me. But if you trust in Her, you will soon feel Her support.

80. Remember: "Unless you become like children, you will not be able to enter the Kingdom of Heaven."

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 266

1. I am the Master. Come near to rejoice in the teaching of the eternal instruction. Even when I am not currently revealing Myself through these minds, My teaching is present.

2. I give you My Word only for brief moments because you are so immature that you could not bear to hear the eternal teaching, which resounds ceaselessly in infinity and speaks to all beings, to all souls in their various realms of existence.

3. I speak only the truth to you. Why do so many doubt what I reveal to you? *You*, too, are a truth. How is it that, although you believe in your own truth and in your own existence, you do not believe in Mine? Do you not know that there is only one truth?

4. Here I give you a brief, simple teaching so that you may grasp and understand it. Yet even in this form, you retain it only for a short time, only to forget it afterward.

5. There in the spiritual realm, where the light of truth always burns brightly, My teaching is everlasting, and those who hear it never tire of listening to it, for to them My instruction is their life, just as the air you breathe is to you. Woe to those who live here in the world without My teaching in their souls, simply because they do not prepare themselves to hear it! How many are there among them who, for lack of support, fall because their hope has been extinguished—without any conception of God in their hearts, lost, blind, and deaf. Yet I ask you: Where do those go who have erased from their very being the divine commandments, which are the way and the light of the soul?

6. Poor creatures who are shipwrecked because their ship has lost its bearings, and they are unable to discern the light of the lighthouse.

7. I seek you out and give you My light so that you may set out on the path and, from there, understand the teaching that the Master unceasingly imparts to you through life.

8. What good is it for a person to be physically strong if he is not spiritually strong?

9. I bring you closer to the reality, the truth, from which you had turned away. For when you spurned the higher life—which is that of the Spirit—you gave yourselves over to the lower life, which is that of the material world.

10. Return to the path of true life, and you will once again be close to your true nature. The path of which I speak to you is the one you will find when you bring the spiritual into balance with the physical, when you know the truth that you carry within yourselves. For then the higher part

of your being—which is the Spirit—will say: “I am the one who brings the light, who knows the path, who possesses the law. Therefore, it will be I who determines and governs the actions of my body.” When you speak in this way, it is because the light has shone forth within your being, and its reflection has reached the human heart.

11. Oh, if only your body could absorb what your spiritual soul receives through its clairvoyant ability! For the spiritual soul never ceases to see, even if the body, due to its materialization, perceives nothing of it. When will you understand how to interpret your spiritual soul?

12. Hear My word; embrace My teaching, which teaches you to fight and overcome adversity, not to flee from trials, and not to lose heart in the face of sacrifice.

13. I say to My disciples time and again: Do not be afraid; understand that I have given you the power of the Spirit to triumph in all trials. The power of the Spirit is greater than that of the body. But when the thick fog of your human problems blinds you, dispel and drive away that fog with the light of faith. Then, beyond that haze, you will glimpse a horizon that merges with infinity and invites you to move forward and let yourselves be filled with peace.

14. Whoever learns to overcome their own problems will then face those of their fellow human beings in order to stand by them in their struggle.

15. Know that this life is a battle, but that you are destined to triumph. For my light, which is within each of you, can never be defeated by the dark forces of evil.

16. You must triumph, for only through your victory will you receive the revelation of the mysteries that will be unveiled to you in this life and in the spiritual realm.

17. People who have been fighting throughout the ages: The time will come when you will no longer fight in this way. The mists, tribulations, problems, and trials will come to an end—both your own and those of others.

18. Do not be concerned when I tell you that you must stand by your neighbor on their painful journey through life. The strong souls can bear their own cross and that of others, and they gladly help the small and weak souls. They are always seeking wounds to heal.

19. Blessed be the word of the one who, when speaking to the suffering, heals the wounds, closes them, and makes them forgotten. This one knows the purpose of the balm that I have placed in his heart.

20. Strong is the one who, when he finds himself surrounded by difficulties or dangers, implores the power of his spirit, overcomes the fear of the body-bound soul, fights, prevails, and triumphs, because faith has made him aware of what the spirit is capable of.

21. What I wanted to tell you is that wherever the struggle calls you, you should face it with absolute confidence that wisdom, justice, and faith will always overcome the hardships and impure passions that stand in their way.

22. Do you know how long it has taken for your gifts to unfold? I tell you that they have been within you since the moment the Spirit came to life. How great will be the Spirit's joy when it can say to the body and the world: "I have conquered you!"

23. Disciples, I have given you all the teachings the soul needs for its development.

24. Blessed are those who recognize the truth, for *they* will find the way quickly. Others always reject the divine teachings because *their* works seem superior to *Mine*.

25. I love you *all*. I am the Shepherd who calls His sheep, who unites and counts them and desires to have more each day—who nourishes and caresses them, cares for them, and rejoices when He sees that there are many, though He sometimes weeps when He sees that not all are obedient.

26. Such are your hearts: Many of you come to Me, but few are those who truly follow Me.

27. Look at the messengers through whose lips I give you My Word: They have taken up the cross of their mission. They know that many doubt their gift, and yet they continue on their path with meekness. They remember that the people of the Second Era also doubted Me when they said that I was not the Messiah, that I was not the Christ. They remember that I was led to the cross by those who did not want to accept the truth. Therefore, they have taken up the cross of their mission with resignation.

28. People, I have been with you; My mantle of love is spread out beyond the gathering place where you are currently hearing Me. All of you, without exception, have been filled with My Spirit and My love.

29. My Word is a quiet place of peace. Seek it out when you feel tired, sad, weary, or sick. In it you will find encouragement, health, and faith to live and to fight.

30. I want you to be fervent, humble, and obedient to My will, and never to be like those who put My power to the test or distrust My justice. For you know that whoever does this subjects himself to a trial.

31. Whether you believe or refuse to acknowledge that I am revealing Myself in this form: Listen with respect and gentleness until you are fully convinced that what lies at the heart of this revelation is truth or falsehood.

32. If only you knew how many tears of repentance have been shed by those who denied the truth of this proclamation, who slandered those who believe in the Word you are hearing, and who mocked my messengers. Today they do not know with what words they could erase those insulting and disrespectful statements that came from their lips, nor do they know with what deeds they could reconcile themselves with their Master.

33. I want you to learn not to be careless in your judgments, nor to let yourselves be swayed too quickly by first impressions. I give you this guidance so that when you interpret My Word—and even when you must judge teachings, religions, philosophies, cults, spiritual revelations, or sciences, you may recognize that what you know is not all that exists, and that *the* truth *you* know is only a tiny fraction of the absolute truth, which reveals itself *here* in *one* way but can reveal itself in many other ways unknown to you.

34. I will explain to you why I have spoken to you in this way today. The reason is that among this multitude of people there is a heart that persistently asks Me why, even though I speak so much to this people—and this word comes from the "Word"—I have not yet achieved the complete renewal or the spiritualization of these multitudes. To this I have replied with a detailed instruction, adding that if I were to do this through My pure power, I would transform all these sinners into angels in an instant, but that this work would hold no merit whatsoever in My eyes, and that this Word has been given in a wise and exceedingly patient manner precisely to polish the hearts of this people until faith, love, and repentance spring forth from them.

35. People are destroying the world by resorting to violence. Do you believe that their violence is superior to My power? Nevertheless, it is My will that they recognize their errors themselves, correct them, and then rebuild everything they have destroyed and desecrated, so that their merits may be genuine in My eyes.

36. You are still a small people. Yet I have not considered the small number of those who have gathered around My message to date to be decisive. The proof of this is the multitude of teachings and revelations I have given you.

37. After 1950, when you will no longer receive My Word in this form, there will be an apparent emptiness in your hearts; there will be some mornings of silence and mourning. But afterward, you will feel strong again and acknowledge that everything has been planned by Me with wisdom, and that in My final teachings I led you to great heights, culminating in the last and most unforgettable one I have to give you.

38. Who could extinguish your light or cause the spiritual offering you present to Me to wither, if it is invisible to the human eye? Who will dare to erase the seal that has been imprinted on your soul from all eternity? Faith has taken deep root in your hearts and will continue to grow, illuminating everything around you.

39. Then, after your struggles, after the great trials to which I have subjected you, a time of rest will come, and you will receive your reward. I did not promise you another Comforter, for the One whom I announced to you is among you. He is the One who has spoken today through you and has descended upon every person to stand by you in your tribulations. He is My Spirit revealed in this time and the Spiritual World, consisting of angels who accompany you on your life's journey, who protect you in your great battles, heal you, and comfort you.

The entire legion of beings of great virtue has united with Me to comfort you in this hour of trial that you are experiencing, just as was foretold. Consider yourselves very fortunate, for among the countless people who populate the earth, *you* have been chosen to enter into this revelation, into this work, and to possess its great gifts.

40. I will leave you prepared to fulfill your mission as My disciples, and soon you will see come to pass what I announced to you during My teachings. There will be many events in the world that will speak of My presence in the Spirit, and people will feel how close I am to them. For when My revelation through humanity comes to an end, I will continue to await their preparation and their true worship so that I may reign in the souls of all My children. There the temple will be, there the Law and the gifts of the Spirit will be revealed, and I will receive your devotion and your love.

41. Long ago I told you that I would give My Word in various nations, that My light would also manifest itself among other peoples through the human intellect, and in truth it is My will that you know that I have spoken there, in the bosom of small communities, through men and women. When they heard Me, some recognized Me as the Master, while others saw Me only as a higher spiritual being. But I have fulfilled My Word.

42. When I spoke and said that I am the Master, some believed and others doubted. But when they perceived the meaning and wisdom revealed by my words, spoken through simple and humble creatures, they asked themselves whether this manifestation of my Spirit was possible.

43. I have also set the hour when that revelation will come to an end, and when you arrive with your testimony at those places on earth where My Word was heard, you will confirm to them the truth of those revelations. When those men and women who doubt today hear your clear testimony, they will realize that I have been with them.

44. How few communities have I found that I had prepared! Yet I have been present, have enlightened every soul, and have borne witness to Myself, so that some may instruct others and serve as their guides.

45. When you receive a visitor, a stranger, who speaks to you of My message—of My Word, which was also received in his homeland—do not turn him away. Rather, I command you to welcome him, so that together you may joyfully confirm that My Word has been fulfilled, and that everyone who has watched and prayed in anticipation of My return has received Me in this time. I have called everyone to make you My disciples.

46. Thus I give you advance notice so that you will not be surprised when someone tells you that even outside this nation My Divine Ray has become the Word to nourish the hungry. Know that My love encompasses all, and that My work of restoration is global, so that you may understand that I have not limited Myself to bestowing gifts of grace upon your nation alone, but that all are part of My family, whom I wish to unite and lead to a single goal: spiritualization.

47. Through the instruction I have given you in this time, I have united the revelations of earlier ages into one. Draw instruction from each of them, and you will come to the conclusion that in the prophecies and the Master's teachings, together with His revelations, you have the summary of the entire Law, and that they show you the path that leads to spiritualization.

48. Centuries and ages have passed, yet only today do you understand the purpose of the Law and of life.

49. If I have granted you many "miracles"—as you call My works—along your path, it was to enliven your faith; and if I have showered you with blessings, it was so that you might understand that peace exists only on the path of goodness. The miracles encouraged the people as they crossed the new wilderness.

50. In the midst of this peace, you have been prepared so that you may be strong when the time of struggle comes. I have taught you to pray from

spirit to spirit, so that you may use prayer as a weapon, as a shield, as a source of inspiration, as a bulwark, and as comfort.

51. You have asked Me not just once, but many times, whether, when I taught My apostles the Lord's Prayer, I gave them a prayer for all time, and I tell you that when I spoke that prayer, I did so with the intention of teaching them a noble way to speak to the Father—an invocation that would contain love, humility, faith, reverence, submission, and trust.

52. Those who have been content to repeat My words mechanically have acted wrongly, as have those who have not used that prayer as a model for their own prayers.

53. When I tell you today that you should elevate yourselves spiritually, I am not erasing from your hearts that model of prayer, that perfect prayer. I only want you, instead of speaking to Me with your lips, to do so in your thoughts; and instead of limiting yourselves to re ing the phrases that make up that prayer one after another, to draw inspiration from them, so that the thoughts you form in your spirit express, like the Lord's Prayer, love, humility, faith, reverence, submission, and trust in the Father.

54. For now, your task is to reflect on and study what I have just told you, and not to try to teach it to anyone until you can explain it properly. Consider this: If you were to suggest that a spiritualist teaching has replaced the prayer that Christ taught the world, you would be judged as heretics, and this teaching would be regarded as a contradiction to the teachings of the Divine Master.

55. If, on the other hand, you wait until your thoughts have become clear and the words flow smoothly from your lips, you yourselves will easily convince even those who, without having delved into my teachings, repeat my words—words they have turned into a habit, a routine, a useless practice—since they have never taken the trouble to reflect on the beautiful and profound words that their lips utter without their minds comprehending them.

56. Disciple: In prayer from spirit to Spirit—which is the goal of my teachings—your entire being focuses on that act of speaking to the Creator—with a voice that springs from your whole being, using the spirit as a messenger and interpreter.

57. This is the way in which you can offer your Father a true tribute of worship, love, recognition, humility, and reverence.

58. It will not be science, nor the teachings of these times, that will lead you to peace and show you the path to spiritualization. It is absolutely essential that a light come from heaven to enlighten your mind and reveal the true path.

59. Science, as humanity has conceived it, will never be able to make the human heart sensitive enough to feel and perceive the spiritual.

60. I must tell you that people could sense My presence through science if it were their intention to seek Me at its very foundation. But although they behold Me in every marvel they discover, they deny Me as if they were blind.

61. Nature, which man eagerly explores, speaks ceaselessly of Me by revealing My power, My love, and My justice. Man strives only to know and to accumulate power, without considering that love must be the inspiration and the source of all his works, just as it was with the works of the Creator.

62. Do you realize how nature, its elements, and its forces speak of Me? For it will strive to open people's eyes to the truth. From its bosom will spring countless lessons that have been contained within it until this day. Cries for justice will resound from within it; there will be upheavals in the vastness of space, and the worlds that orbit far away will likewise deliver their messages.

63. When all this happens, and the scientist, with all his power, feels too powerless and small to halt the destructive forces that bring judgment everywhere, he will recoil in horror at his own work and finally exclaim: "Lord, it is You; it is Your presence, Your voice, and Your justice that are now being revealed!"

64. It is a day of judgment, fear, and repentance for many.

65. The pain will be so great that it will cast a shadow over people, as if a black cloak of mourning and sorrow were covering them. Then prayer will well up from the depths of their souls. This prayer will be the fear-filled plea of the "Prodigal Son," who, exhausted and sick, throws himself down at the gates of his father's house.

66. Blessed be that moment when people finally open the eyes of their spirit to the light of truth. For their past will be forgiven, and a new sun will shine in their lives, transforming, renewing, and ennobling them!

67. With what reverence will humanity tread the paths of science once it has drained the cup of suffering to the dregs! And how noble will be the intentions and ideals that inspire it as it explores the mysteries of nature!

68. After the darkness, the light will appear once more, and in that brightness, people will view life through a more spiritual and higher perspective. The blinders of religious fanaticism will fall, and humanity will feel My presence. This teaching, after having been rejected and persecuted, will be recognized as a true divine revelation and will spread

throughout the world, strengthening people on the path of light, faith, goodness, and justice.

69. Why do you doubt such great bliss as I announce to you? Must everything that befalls you happen solely to make your existence infinitely worse or full of suffering? No, My people. Just as I foretell to you days of sorrow, pain, bitterness, and misery, so too do I prophesy to you the days when light will return to the faculties of the mind, peace to the hearts, and the power of love to the souls.

70. You are so accustomed to enduring one misfortune after another that you no longer expect anything good, that you no longer believe in positive changes, because you have lost your faith. But if you are to cherish the living hope that humanity will return to the path of goodness and brotherhood, then contribute to this by fulfilling your mission, without waiting for others to come and teach *you* how to do it yourselves.

71. I am your Healer, beloved people. Truly, I tell you, no one cares for your health as I do, and no one feels your pain as I do.

72. Do you wish to feel My healing balm at this very moment as it flows through your body and your soul? Then turn to prayer, lift yourselves up to Me, purify your heart and your mind, and you will feel the balm of the very best Physician.

73. I have told you that after this life, when you have traveled the soul's long journey, when you have crossed the desert of trials and climbed your Mount Calvary, you will be in the radiant city, the true Eternal City of the Spirit, which has always awaited you. There you will no longer experience any pain, for in that place dwell only those souls who have attained perfection. Do not forget that pain, illness, hardships, and misfortunes are the lot of imperfect souls who suffer in order to atone or to learn.

74. Why do you not unite here as brothers and sisters, so that—if not a radiant city, then at least a radiant spiritual home—you may create a place where you can receive your Father? I would go from heart to heart, encouraging, healing, and comforting you. Then you would not say that it is My blood you drink, but My divine essence.

75. I love you, humanity, and therefore I will never cease to "watch over" your children. When I dwelt among people back then, I withdrew to the desert to pray, to think of those whom I loved so dearly, and for whom I took upon Myself the sacrificial death to save them. Today I tell you that even in the unseen—where you cannot yet venture—I find the solitude of the desert, from where I pray, intercede, and think of you—you whom, after I have saved you, I will bring into My Kingdom.

76. Men! Do not be ashamed to weep, for weeping, too, is a gift. Pray; be like little children before Me; let the tears flow; let the pain fade away and joy take its place.

77. Women, mothers, virgins, little girls, I am with you and bestow My tenderness upon every heart.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 267

1. Beloved children, you who unite your souls to await My presence among you—be blessed.

2. You seek the fruit on the Tree of Life, and I give the fruit to each of you.

3. The radiance of my love is the gentle breeze that lightly stirs these trees.

4. Life, disciples, is the most beautiful and meaningful book that the Creator has bequeathed to His children. But it is necessary to learn to read it in order to discover how many beauties and wonders it contains. Who better than I, the Divine Master, can reveal to you, page by page and lesson by lesson, the contents of this book?

5. For a long time, it remained open to a single page because your indifference prevented Me from offering you a new lesson. You had come to a standstill. But the moment came when you turned your eyes to the book that spoke of life, eternity, and light, and you saw how the Master turned the page you already knew in order to reveal a new teaching to you.

6. The knowledge this book imparts to you proves that your past has not been fruitless for your soul. For now, enlightened by the light of knowledge, you discover the reason behind many teachings; you find the meaning of life and the essence of God, which exists in all creation.

7. Blessed are the souls who, on their long journey, have already crossed the vast deserts of the trials they have endured, the crossroads of the path, and who have left behind the dark forests with their ambushes and dangers. Those who have endured the great trials will be the ones who understand My Word with the greatest clarity and who can hardly fall into an abyss.

8. The book that exists within each of you is equally great. Do you understand which book I am speaking of? The one that pertains to your past, to everything your soul has experienced, and whose story grows day by day. Once you are “in My bosom,” you will rejoice in letting it pass before your spiritual eyes once more and seeing how much you have struggled to climb the mountain of your perfection.

9. You are now going through a period of pain, and it is absolutely necessary that you grasp its meaning, for in this way you will finally understand that the effect of pain on sinners is purifying. Later, you will all learn that I have destined a garment for each of My children, but that in order to possess it, it is necessary for you to cleanse “the vessel” inside

and out until it is pure. Do you know what this garment is? I will tell you: This garment is the truth.

10. Who can say that he is not capable of being My disciple, or that he is not strong enough to bring My message to people, by objecting that he has no experience, that he has experienced too little, or that he has not understood his fellow human beings?

11. No, my children, you have not lived too short a life, nor is what you have experienced too little. Doubt and lack of trust stem from the physical body, from the heart that despaired because it does not know the strength and light that its spiritual soul has accumulated along the path of development.

12. What do you know of your past, and how far back does your origin extend? What do you know about where you come from, what paths you have already traveled, and where you are directing your steps?

13. No one should consider themselves immature or ignorant after reaching this Third Age—least of all you, whom I have called the "Firstborn."

14. Why do you fear the future? Do you wish to leave all the experience your soul has accumulated in the past unused? Do you wish to abandon the seed without reaping the harvest? No, disciples. Remember that no one can change their destiny, but they can delay the hour of their victory and increase the sufferings that exist on every path anyway.

15. As long as you are not convinced of this truth, I will not send you with the Good News to the provinces and nations, for then your words would lack persuasive power, and the world would not recognize you as Christ's messengers.

16. I am currently introducing you to a simple, spiritual, and unadorned form of worship, so that instead of preoccupying yourselves with external ritual acts and wasting time on them, you may limit yourselves to fulfilling what is essential—which is active love for one's neighbor, as I have often told you.

17. You have already lived through spiritual childhood and youth, and today you stand on the threshold of a new stage of life in which you will attain the maturity that is fullness.

18. Few are those who hear Me; therefore, few are those who experience it. Look upon this humanity, which lives in the age of light yet stumbles and falls as if walking in darkness. Examine their cup— —behold their wounds, feel their desolation, make yourselves known to their spirit from afar; and if you have mercy and love for your fellow human beings, weep in sorrow, and you will be filled with compassion. Then a noble and

generous impulse will spring from your heart, moving you to be tireless sowers of love, balm, and light. But if you continue to hide timidly from the gaze of the world—do you think your heart will then become sensitive to compassion for your neighbors and be purified?

19. Do you wish to win souls for yourselves? Then come with the balm of My Word and with the anointing of your mercy.

20. Do not try to prove to anyone that their religious beliefs or rituals are imperfect, for the result will be negative. Go to the one in distress, seek the cause of their pain, and comfort them. Then you will witness a sincere confession coming from their lips, telling you that you are bearers of the truth.

21. Truly, I tell you, even I am closer to My children in moments of pain, in moments of bitterness, than I am in the rites and ceremonies they celebrate in My honor. For from deep pain springs a cry of utter sincerity, whereas in ceremony, tradition, the power of habit, routine, and even vanity find expression.

22. The time has come for all of you to hear My Word anew, speaking to you with complete clarity. For My task is to save you, not to expose your faults.

23. It is necessary for everything to return to its original truth, and therefore a clash of worldviews will erupt among people. Amid the materialism that prevails in this world, people of great inspiration will appear, and these beacons of light will be the forerunners of the advent of spiritualism on Earth.

24. Seers, prophets, the enlightened, and the inspired—all of them will proclaim My presence in the Spirit to humanity. They will have the task of laying the foundations for the construction of the Lord's temple—the temple built of hearts, not of stones, within which the flame of faith burns.

25. This temple will be magnificent, and from it you will behold the sanctuary that My omnipotence created from the very beginning so that all My children might dwell within it.

26. Today, as you see so much hardness in people's hearts, as you see how deeply rooted traditions and fanaticism are in their hearts, their renewal and transformation—and the realization of the teaching of spiritualization—may seem impossible to you. Nevertheless, I tell you that, since all are destined to come to Me to dwell in the light and to know the truth, My will shall continue to be fulfilled, for otherwise, instead of being saved, you would have to perish. Reflect on this, and you will understand that the evil within you—which are your imperfections—though they are enduring, will pass away.

27. Great is the trial that weighs upon humanity. Your intuition tells you that the world is under My divine judgment, that the pride of men has been punished by the Father, and that the power of this judgment grows greater each day. But see how humanity does not renounce its pride, does not confess its transgressions, does not repent of the misdeeds it has committed—in a word: does not submit to Divine Justice. They themselves prolong the time of suffering and drag many innocent people down with them into ruin. How long will this time of suffering last? Until people open their eyes to the truth and submit to the only power that exists—which is I.

28. People, do you not feel happy to know the reason for what is happening around you and to have found the means to contribute to the salvation and peace of your fellow human beings?

29. If you experience this joy, it is because you have understood My Word and know how to carry out your difficult mission with love.

30. From 1866 to 1950, My Word—this light of the Spirit—has resounded among you in the same form in which you experience it. During this time, many messengers have developed their gifts, and men and women have prepared themselves to form the core group of My servants, My "workers."

31. My Spirit has made itself known through the intellectual faculties of My chosen ones. Yet could you believe that these beings, through whom the Master has spoken, are fully aware of what came from their lips? I tell you: Although they sense that something infinite has descended upon their faculties of understanding, it is not possible for them to assess and comprehend the magnitude and significance of what their lips have spoken without their knowledge.

32. After 1950—that is, after My departure—this people will make My work known to humanity, but not according to human will, but according to My will. The messengers through whom I spoke were, at the very moment they expressed My inspiration, unable to understand what came from their mouths. Tomorrow they will be amazed when they witness the fulfillment of My prophecies—all that I announced through them. Then those who have always been fervent will embrace their mission with even greater love, and those who sometimes lacked faith will kneel in repentance because they doubted for a moment. Their faith will be kindled, and they will remain faithful to Me until the end.

33. Someone in the midst of the crowd listening to Me asks Me: "Master, is it possible that someone who is Your mouthpiece—and upon whose mind Your ray rests—might doubt that it is You who are revealing

Yourself through him?" To this I answer you: Yes, there are those who have lived in doubt, even though they are My spokespeople, and who have doubted even at the very moment of the revelation. Nevertheless—how great have been the Word, the Light, the Truth, and the comfort that have flowed from those unpolished lips, which were transformed at the very moment the inspiration poured into them.

34. Why, do you think, was the teaching so profound when I poured Myself into them? Because they have been the most tormented, the ones who on many occasions have striven the most to rise up and find the best way to do Me justice—because they are the ones who approach Me with greater purity and always seek to make themselves worthy of the office they hold.

35. How often do your doubts stem from their humility, for they are the ones who, from the moment I consecrated them for this service, felt confused and asked themselves: "Is it possible that I, a small creature, an unworthy sinner, an insignificant being, should be chosen by God for such a great task?"

36. Do you recognize, beyond this doubt, the love and reverence of those of My little children? Do you now understand why some doubt, and why I nevertheless reveal Myself through their messages?

37. How often does the medium who believes in My presence content himself with that alone and fail to put the necessary feeling into his preparation to be inspired, resulting in his cold or monotonous manner of expression—just as he who has allowed himself to be ruled by vanity has always been the poorest in essence and the least in light.

38. You have received My most perfect, most complete manifestation through those messengers who, in total devotion to their Master and in an ecstasy of faith, love, and humility toward Him, have renounced the world and their physical bodies, driven by the ideal of being of service and with their thoughts focused on their brothers and sisters in need of light. How few have known how to prepare themselves and receive Me in this way!

39. Have you not discovered a transformation in the inspired messenger? Have you not, in the highest moments of the teaching discourse, had the spiritual sensation of the divine light shining through those lips? These are the hours in which the most glorious passages of the Third Testament were written down.

40. Be blessed—you who unite your souls in times of trial. From the first to the last, all of you have been tested so that you may neither sleep nor fall into temptation.

41. The hour is already drawing near when I will give you My final instruction, and you must be prepared for that day, for I will then demand your first harvest from you, and at the same time I will give you the seed and the instruction so that you may continue to cultivate My fields.

42. While some understand the purpose of the trials and bless My will, others do not know the reason for them and rebel against them.

43. Remember that I foretold these days to you long ago—days when hurricanes will rage and chaos will reign among your people.

44. Very few were those who kept My Word in mind and "watched," thereby being like the wise virgins in My parable. Most forgot My prophecies and were caught off guard, thereby allowing consternation to take hold of them.

45. This is the storm wind that I foretold, just as John the Baptist did—in whom Elijah was incarnated—and which would come to uproot every bad tree and to strip the withered leaves or the unripe fruit from the good trees.

46. "Will this turmoil pass?" you ask Me anxiously, and I say: Yes. But first, you will have much to struggle with and much to weep over.

47. To those who truly long for the victory of the Light and for union, I say that they should remain in prayer, in the study of My Word, and in the practice of what I have taught you—that not your will, but Mine, be done. Then you will truly triumph.

48. I will grant victory to those who strive for spiritualization, who remove from their very hearts the last trace of materialism and idolatry—to those who obey My will and interpret My teaching correctly. I will encourage both groups, and thus, as they reflect and prepare themselves, they will await the right moment to speak and say: "This is the work of the Father; this is Spiritualism."

49. I will make Myself known to them precisely during their moments of study and meditation, and I will grant them new revelations as an incentive to persevere on the path of spiritualization.

50. During the time of My revelation, you have carried out various tasks, some of them within these places of gathering and others wherever you were called upon: I have given each of these tasks a different name, and thus there have been leaders, spokespeople, bearers of gifts, and other designations.

51. I want that when My revelation and that of the Spiritual World come to an end in late 1950, those titles you have held until then will disappear among you, and you will draw closer to one another so that no one considers himself superior and no one feels inferior.

52. At that time, you will no longer necessarily need those titles. You will not be any less respected or loved because you no longer officially hold those offices. What matters most is that you remain in the truth, and that your acts of love earn the gratitude of your fellow human beings.

53. To all the people I say that the highest and most beautiful title a person possesses is that of being a "child of God," even though it is necessary to earn it.

This is the purpose of the Law and the teachings: to inspire in you the knowledge of My truth, so that you may become worthy children of that Divine Father who is the highest perfection.

54. With these words, I encourage you to press forward with perseverance along the path I have laid out for you.

55. Thus I comfort you in this hour of trial, so that you may not lose heart nor allow your faith to be extinguished.

56. Through your prayer, entrust to Me that vast multitude of sufferings, sorrows, desires, and petitions that your heart holds.

57. I know all of this; everything reaches Me. Yet I will grant you according to My will, and when the time is right.

58. If I let the dew fall upon the flowers—how could I then fail to send My radiance to your soul?

59. Here I am with you in essence, revealing the new message to you.

60. In this time, I am teaching you spiritualization, which will replace the false love that people have professed to Me.

61. I give you the opportunity to truly love Me by serving and loving you, so that My example may teach you to love one another and show you that it is not necessary to give a coin to practice mercy, for it makes you understand that the one who considers himself the poorest possesses an inexhaustible wealth of goods to offer to his fellow human beings.

62. That vast field where you can sow the seed of love has been called "spiritual farmland," and I invite you all to work in it so that you may see your gifts come to light as you unfold them in the practice of goodness.

63. I have bestowed upon you inspiration, healing balm, intuition, strength of soul, and peace. But I have also assigned various tasks to those who listen to Me. Some have been given the task of receiving My light in their minds and conveying it through the Word. Others have received the gift of perceiving the spiritual world through their intellectual faculties. Still others have been given the ability to glimpse something of the hereafter and the future through the gift of clairvoyance—that is, through spiritual vision.

64. Some have also received the gift of discernment, and others the gift of the Word.

65. Ever since My revelation began through human intellectual faculties, I have wanted you to put your gifts to use and begin your spiritual mission, so that when the day of My departure comes, you will have already traveled part of the way and will not feel too weak to begin fulfilling such a difficult task.

66. Some have understood how to interpret the divine will correctly and have strived to fulfill it. But there are also those—and they are in the majority—who have misunderstood the meaning of this work.

67. These are the errors I reproach this people for, because I do not want people to mock those who have been taught for so long.

68. Why should I make Myself tangible by listing each of your errors—those committed and those still being committed in your religious practices? Your conscience and the counsel of the Spiritual World are sufficient to ensure that you lack neither correction nor instruction.

69. I tell you that those who love My work most selflessly will be the ones who most quickly abandon their sensually alluring religious practices and most easily correct their errors, because they have always longed for spiritual improvement, and it is no sacrifice for them to abolish their customary practices, since they know that in doing so they are taking a step forward. On the other hand, those who have sought, through forms of worship, religious practices, and rituals, to establish a persona within My Work, to secure a livelihood, or to flatter their vanity, will have to struggle greatly with themselves to be able to give up what, for them, represents spiritual work without actually being so. For in My Work, you must allow only what is pure, noble, and perfect. However, everything that harbors dishonesty, materialism, and falsehood is the work of man.

70. When will you understand the meaning and purpose of this work? When will you realize that, because it is Mine and has been entrusted to you, you must respect it just as it is, without adding anything of your own to it?

71. O beloved people! I have drawn you out of the mire into the light. Yet there are many who insist on continuing to live in darkness. They will be taken by surprise by the trials that are already looming in the distance.

72. As a Father and as a Master, I have fulfilled My mission among you. It is up to the people to pray, to meditate, and to act in accordance with the divine will.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 268

1. Beloved disciples: When My Word can no longer be heard on the day I have determined, take care not to neglect the fulfillment of your mission because your abilities awaken too late. Be aware that from the day you no longer hear Me, a new phase of development will begin for you, through which you will attain the communion of spirit to spirit.

2. Your sensitivity must grow daily so that you may feel My presence in your inspiration and soon fill the void that the absence of My Word will leave within you.

3. If any of you should fall prey to the weakness of which I speak, remember this teaching so that you may immediately devote yourselves to prayer. Through prayer, you will recall My words, which will remain preserved in your soul. Then you will joyfully see the reappearance of your gifts, which you thought you had lost forever.

4. Do not worry, for if you truly pray, you will free yourselves from every temptation.

5. People: Once you have triumphed over the trials that deny you the freedom of the soul, do not create a new trial for yourselves through your disobedience, which can hinder the elevation of your soul.

6. Bear in mind that the hour of your testimony is now approaching, and that you must therefore prepare yourselves carefully to be My true witnesses.

7. Humanity does not know that I have been among you, that I have revealed Myself spiritually in the midst of a humble gathering of men and women. When they come to know My message, it will be because My Word will no longer be heard through the lips of My spokespeople.

8. It is not My will that all peoples hear Me in this form, for not all would be ready to receive Me in this way. It will be easier for them to receive the message through those who were witnesses to My new revelation and to believe in their testimony than if they had seen the spokesperson in a state of ecstasy while he conveyed My Word.

9. This is precisely the mission that awaits this people: to speak with truthfulness and spirituality about the teachings, lessons, and instructions they have received spiritually from the Master.

10. There are peoples whose spirit has forgotten My lessons because they have devoted themselves solely to the training of the mind. These are the peoples who revere science. Others, whose materialistic teachings have made the spirit a slave to the world, are those who dream of earthly power. There are also peoples who—although religious—do not possess

the Christian seed that is the foundation for the spiritualization I am teaching you at this time.

11. All these peoples are like vast fields that the Lord entrusts to His workers. But before My new message reaches the world, every people and every nation will undergo a period of preparation. Some will be afflicted by war; others by the clash of worldviews. Yet when they then long for light, truth, and peace, that will be the right hour for my sowers to come and, with love and mercy, scatter the Divine Seed entrusted to them.

12. There are also peoples who must first come to know what my coming in the Second Era was, and what my Word and my works revealed, so that they may receive my new message as a revelation of the Third Era.

13. Humanity will go through times of struggle, confusion, and purification before the light of spiritualization and the true freedom of worship and faith arrives.

14. Israel: You are now commemorating the Master's triumphal entry into the city of Jerusalem. Throughout the ages, you have preserved My examples in your hearts, and this has helped you, now that you live in the Age of Light, to discover the infinite depth of those teachings.

15. The earth retains no trace of My life's journey, for I erased every sign of it. I wanted My imprint to remain engraved in the spirits of My children, so that that path of love, light, and sacrifice might shine forth in the purest part of every human being.

16. My blood sealed My work in this world so that the memory of it would be indelible, and now you see: Some 2,000 years have passed since I was among you, and you commemorate My Passion as if it were yesterday. I bless you, for in you is fulfilled that saying which states that "not a single seed is lost, for sooner or later it must sprout."

17. The crowds welcomed Me with jubilation as I entered the city of Jerusalem. They came in droves from the villages and alleys—men, women, and children—to witness the Master's entry into the city . They were those who had received the miracle and the proof of the Son of God's power—the blind who could now see, the mute who could now sing "Hosanna," and the lame who had left their beds and hurried to see the Master at the Passover feast.

18. I knew that this triumph was fleeting; I had already foretold to My disciples what would happen afterward. This was little more than the beginning of my struggle, and today, looking back from a great distance at those events, I tell you that the light of my truth continues to battle against the darkness of ignorance, sin, and deceit; therefore, I must add that my final triumph has not yet come.

19. How can you believe that my entry into Jerusalem signified the victory of my cause, when there were only a few who had been converted, and many who did not recognize *who* I was?

20. And even if all those people had converted to my word—wouldn't many more generations have had to follow?

21. That moment of jubilation, that brief, triumphant entry, was merely a symbol of the victory of light, goodness, truth, love, and justice—of the day that must come and to which you are all invited. Know that if even one of My children were then to be outside the New Jerusalem, there would be no celebration, for God could not then speak of triumph; He could not celebrate a victory if His power had been unable to save even the last of His children.

22. Now, at this time, you who have felt My presence and heard My Word are preparing and adorning your souls so that I may enter your hearts, as if they were the city that receives Me. I bless you for your preparation and tell you that you are striving for spiritualization, but that you should not regard your commemoration as if it were already truly the celebration of the victory of truth.

23. This is only the beginning of a new era of struggle, a final victory for the salvation, liberation, and elevation of your soul.

24. Unite, all of you, to sing a hymn that shall be an expression of joy, hope for victory, and harmony among you.

25. People, you have been the chosen ones in this time so that My Word may descend upon humanity through you as the dew of grace. Rise up and strive for your progress, so that when your mission and your struggle are over, you may come into My presence and, together with the Master, sing that song of triumph whose echoes will resound eternally.

26. Only human beings embody Me on earth, for they were created in the image and likeness of My Spirit. Yet, in order for *you* to say that you are My representatives, you must live in constant preparation by obeying My Law. If you wish to be My disciples, take up your cross and follow Me. In this way, your soul will be perfected. Who could cause you to falter in your resolve if you believe in Me?

27. I have tested your humility, your love, and your gentleness so that you might come to know your inner selves. I know you, yet it is necessary for you to discover what you are capable of, and only through trials will you have the opportunity to know yourselves.

28. You often ask Me: What is the purpose of this life, and why must we suffer so much? And I tell you in response: The soul must rise, through its own merits, from the deepest level of life to the summit of perfection.

All beings are subject to the law of evolution. I also tell you that your soul is making amends during this time, in which My judgment throughout the universe has revealed all the transgressions that have been committed—not only on your world, but on all worlds of life where My children dwell.

But do not weep; rather, give thanks to Me. For after this time, during which the soul will be purified, you will be closer to Me, and there will be better conditions for fulfilling the Law, because you will then have returned to the path. I am with you as the Bearer of the Cross, so that you may not lose heart in the trial.

29. You are currently commemorating My Passion; you feel that My sacrificial death is being renewed. At every moment you reflect on this and make resolutions to overcome the weakness of the flesh and rise above the hardships of this world, and I say to you: Be vigilant, for you are still weak. In the Second Era, great multitudes followed Me, claiming to love Me and to be faithful to Me. Yet when the world condemned My deeds, passed its judgment, and those who followed Me were persecuted, those very souls whom I had showered with My love denied Me and turned away from Me.

30. Today you tell Me that you love Me and that you believe in My Word. Yet I know that many of you, if subjected to great trials, would abandon Me. Your destiny, however, is to fight until you have attained the spiritual elevation that is the highest happiness.

31. Here I am among you, knocking at your hearts. Do you really think that My peace is complete when I see you entangled in constant hostilities? That is why I have come as the Great Warrior to fight against darkness and evil, and with Me have also come the spirits of good—the Spiritual World—to complete My work. How long will this battle last? Until all My children are saved. But I have not brought suffering with Me; I only wish to transform you through love.

32. When those who have studied My Word from times past experience My manifestation in this era, in which I have returned to humanity, they thank Me because I have granted them the privilege of being witnesses to these teachings. Yet to all I say: Just as you have seen Me appear in all My glory, you will see Me depart again at the end of 1950. You must elevate yourselves daily to this level in order to unite with your Master.

33. Later, you will have to face the world, and you will then witness how clergy and pastors from sects and churches will rise up to oppose you. Among them there will be some who seek only the truth, and when they

come to know My Word, their faith will be kindled, and they will believe in Me.

34. When you come to know Me, you will see how loving the Father is, how wise as a Master, and how magnanimous and just as a Judge.

35. Beloved people, the world demands works of perfection from you, since you are disciples of the Divine Master. Follow My instructions so that this Master may not be judged harshly.

36. As the moment of My revelation approaches, your hearts beat faster. For some, it is out of joy; for others, out of fear. But you all feel My divine presence.

37. I come only to bring you to safety, to awaken you to new life, to offer you a staff upon which you may lean throughout your entire journey.

38. He speaks to you—He who, struggling with death on the cross and mistreated and tortured by the executioners, raised His eyes to infinity and said, "Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do."

39. In that divine forgiveness, I included all people of all times, for I could see the past, the present, and the future of humanity. I can tell you in truth and in spirit, that I also beheld you in that blessed hour—you who are hearing My new Word at this time.

40. Today I have come to deliver you from your spiritual stagnation. For a long time now, this humanity has been sleeping deeply on a bed of religious fanaticism, idolatry, false forms of worship, and materialism, with which it has sought to replace the practice of love among one another, mercy, forgiveness, and everything that flows from this one law.

41. The meaning of this Word contains everything the world needs to renew itself, to return to the true path, and to rise up out of love for Me. What will become of this people if it does not heed attentively and correctly understand the lesson I have brought it in the Third Era? Great trials await it if it does not grow strong in My Word and if it does not take refuge in the divine ark of My mercy.

42. Do you really think that it pleases Me to see you endure the blows of fate and drink gall and vinegar on earth? No, My people. I do not want life to treat you like criminals or exiles, but as children of God who are worthy in every respect.

43. I see that you have grown accustomed to the glory of My Word and to the forgiveness that flows from it, without wanting to realize that the hour of trials is approaching and that you have not wanted to prepare yourselves to endure them.

44. You claim to be humble, yet toward the Father you show yourselves to be ungrateful and proud. Is this, then, the example you wish to spread

throughout the world as witnesses to My truth? Take all this to heart and examine your conduct, so that you do not judge My Word harshly.

45. The time is favorable for earning merit, O beloved people. In My works you can find the necessary examples to correct your ways and beautify them with the light that your Master radiates in each of His teachings.

46. Tell Me: Have I turned you away when you have erred? Have I left you behind, abandoned you, when some stumbling block has held you back? Have I shown Myself stern toward you when, overcome by pain, you have fallen? Yet I see that those whom I call My disciples with so much love abandon their fellow human beings in misfortune, reject those who stray from the right path instead of lovingly drawing them near and helping them to improve, and sometimes become judges when they meddle in matters they have no right to judge. Does this correspond to My teaching? No, your conscience tells Me, for *I* want you to judge yourselves most carefully so that you may smooth out the many rough edges that afflict your feelings, and so that you may begin to become My disciples.

47. Do you wish to teach My doctrine even though your hearts are full of passions, frailties, and human wretchedness? Remember that I have often told you that a blind person cannot lead another blind person without the risk that both will stumble or fall into an abyss.

48. This is the voice that emanates from the Sixth Seal—the Book of God, whose penultimate chapter has opened to pour out wisdom upon every soul and every mind.

49. This light is the new dawn under which the children of God will have spiritual unity in the Third Era, once the great trial that purifies and renews the world has passed. Therefore, I had to be thorough when I delivered My message to this people. For I want them to be strong in the struggle. That is why I have called them to account and judged them. I do not want the world to be the one to correct its imperfections. For I will not send it out to learn, but to teach.

50. People, were you frightened for a few moments before My light came to become the Word on the lips of the messenger? You had reason to be; I bless your foreboding.

51. My peace be with you, people of Israel—the people who carry within their spirit the Law that Jehovah gave you through Moses; in whose spirit the Word of Jesus is written, and who now receive the revelation of the Holy Spirit. Truly, I tell you, you are the children of light, and for no reason will you be able to stray from the path.

52. This Spirit, which you feel pouring down upon your minds as light, is the Father—He who revealed to you the Law that says to you: "I am Jehovah, who made heaven and earth and all that has been created." This Spirit, which fills your minds with inspiration and places words of wisdom upon your lips, is that of the Master who performed mighty works on earth and bequeathed to you the teaching of love.

53. Today I come to humanity to reveal Myself through their spirit. I come in the light that illuminates the mind, in the radiance that only the heart can feel, in the essence that is bread for the soul.

54. It is the time of awakening, of spiritual abundance, in which you will all be soldiers, you will all be "workers," you will all be disciples.

55. In times past, you were content to take delight in eating the bread of My Word. You sought Me to make your hearts more loving and to regain your peace, without realizing that every soul brings with it a message to share and a wealth of goods to distribute among her fellow human beings in need.

56. My Word in this time seeks to draw you out of the seclusion of a selfish, withdrawn, and barren life, to open up paths of light for you and to offer you fields to sow. I know that although you may appear uneducated, ignorant, and poor, you possess a spiritual wealth of experience bestowed upon you by the long journey of your development.

57. A halo of light must surround My people as they set out as apostles to spread the knowledge I have revealed to them. By that time, you will already have come to know the power of My Word, and you will have full awareness of your gifts, which have long been hidden within your being, awaiting the right moment to reveal Me.

58. How many teachings, how many forms of worship of God, and how many new concepts about spiritual and human life will you find! If you know how to penetrate them and judge them, each will reveal to you a good and true aspect and another, erroneous aspect, far from the truth, which is justice, love, and perfection.

59. Wherever you discover errors, ignorance, or evil, spread the *essence* of My teaching, which, because it is Mine, must contain no admixture of impurity or error.

60. My teaching is absolute, comprehensive, and perfect.

61. Whoever has complete conviction of My truth will never mix into My work foreign liturgical practices that he sees in others, for he recognizes that My teaching contains everything good and true that he might find in other teachings.

62. All my teachings, however simple they may be, are pages of knowledge for your spirit, which will soon gather my Word to bring it to humanity as the seed of life.

63. You do not yet know how to extend the call to your fellow human beings so that it may be heard by all. I tell you that you must not grow impatient . For when I see that you are strong, I will prepare the way for you and provide you with the means.

64. Be blessed—you who, in prayer, seek Mary as your advocate and mediator. For spiritually, She is your Mother—the one I left at the foot of the Cross so that She might intercede for all people, and so that you might love Her and find comfort in Her bosom.

65. Mary came from the bosom of the Divine to become human in the world and to fulfill a mission as a woman and as a mother.

66. Only from a pure flower such as she could the fruit emerge that would bring salvation to humanity—the fruit promised by the Father to the patriarchs of ancient times, to whom they gave the name "Messiah."

67. When Mary's spiritual soul had fulfilled its mission of love, gentleness, and sacrifice on earth, it returned to the bosom of perfection from which it had come. For Mary is not a being subject to evolution like other souls. Mary is a divine manifestation; she is the gentleness of God.

68. This teaching kindles a light in those who were unable to perceive the truth of this revelation.

69. Spiritualism opens up an infinitely vast field of progress for the mind and the heart, so that you may evolve upward along the path of wisdom.

70. You, O people, who, upon hearing My Word, enter that world of the Spirit, are already beginning to perceive with clarity what you had previously seen only shrouded in mysteries and riddles.

71. In this age, you shall no longer be people of blind faith—a faith that neither reflects nor inquires. Your soul has grown and desires to know, to fathom, and thus I have seen that the time is ripe to send you My light as the Spirit of Truth, to elucidate all mysteries and explain them, just as I had promised you through Jesus.

72. Tomorrow, when you have understood the essential points of My teaching and are able to give explanations for all this, you will find that this world, which removed My name from its heart, blinded by the vanity of its earthly glories and by the triumphs of its science, is turning its eyes back to Me, because it recognizes the teaching of Christ as the key that opens the gates to truth.

73. But this new humanity, intellectually developed and awakened, will demand an explanation of the revelations, an elucidation of the mysteries,

and an interpretation of what you have received in a figurative sense; and I will that it be this simple people who explains the meaning of My Word and, in humility, teaches what I have revealed to them. Have I told you that it will be this people who will also correctly interpret the ancient scriptures? For if they understand how to explain the past, they will know how to present the present with such simplicity that it will astonish many.

74. The Mosaic religion, Christianity, and Spiritualism—these are three different lessons on a single teaching: that of love.

75. Small is the number of those who will set out to spread this seed. But why should they not be sufficient, since the number of My disciples in the Second Era was also small, and yet they caused humanity to come to know the Word of Jesus?

76. Strengthen your souls through my teaching, O my new disciples, and yearn to be worthy to be sent out to the nations tomorrow. For your yearning will be a proof of love, faith, and good will.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 269

1. People of Israel, who carry the Law of Jehovah and the teachings of Jesus engraved in your souls—receive My Word, which I give to you through a human being. Open your eyes and see the events of this time, so that you may know that I have come once more to reveal Myself to you. Hear My word and study it; make its meaning your own, so that, together with the two previous Testaments, you may create a single book in which you can study forever.

2. I cherish your hearts; through trials, I am preparing them for the times to come. For after My departure, you will remain in My place.

In these morning devotions, you have reflected on My Passion; you have recalled and meditated on the actions of that Master, without depicting these sacred events visually. You have relived those days because you are the very same souls who, at that time, watched my life's journey with surprise and wonder from beginning to end. You were surprised by my humility; you reflected on my birth into a poor family that did not even have a roof over its head. I taught you only to live in accordance with the divine laws.

Many of you did not understand the meaning of my words and my works until some time had passed, during which you remembered Me and my examples were like an open book in your lives.

Today you have returned to Earth, and once again I am very close to you. You have doubted these words that I give you through human intermediaries. You have asked Me disapprovingly why I have chosen this means, and why My work has unfolded in this form, far from any church. Yet I tell you: I have descended into the bosom of the people of Israel, the majority of whom are at home in this nation. The rest are scattered among all nations, sent by Me, and to them I have revealed Myself spiritually. These are My chosen ones, who have remained faithful to Me. Their hearts have not been corrupted, and their spirits are able to receive My inspirations. Through them, I am currently bestowing upon the world a great treasure of wisdom.

3. My voice does not cease to call out to hearts. My light reveals itself in the spirit and gives it the strength to awaken and draw every soul. I will not allow this humanity, which I love so dearly, to go too far in its materialism. Trials will hold them back, and when My Word reaches them, the gifts within people will awaken, their hearts will become sensitive, and their path will be laid out before them. Then they will know how to call upon Me, will seek the healing balm in Me, and will become My disciples.

4. I will create a spiritual atmosphere of well-being around you that will envelop you, and everything will be conducive to your spiritual elevation. Be patient with the unbelievers, and you will see that after a certain time, My revelations will be recognized as truths, and My Word will be valued.

5. How much I love you, people, and how I long for you to achieve brotherhood and harmony!

6. Be tireless, new disciples, when you speak of this truth. Unaccustomed lips that do not utter My Word out of fear—open yourselves in the moment of your decision. A single word, spoken in My name, can save a sinner and close the abysses that hinder those who have become rebellious in evil on their path. Do you even know the power that My Word possesses? Do you know the strength of your authority? Speak through exemplary deeds and do justice to that part of My work which I have entrusted to *you*. I will do the rest.

7. I see in you My disciples of the Second Era. Among you are those who embody John, Peter, Thomas, and even Judas. Although they were uneducated, they spoke admirable words of teaching and performed miracles by taking Me as their model.

8. Blessed are those who believe without seeing. Blessed is the one who has not asked Me for the gift of sight in order to believe. For this one has seen Me with the eyes of faith, has tasted the sweetness of the fruit of My Word, and has been nourished by it. I also bless those who, having received this precious gift as a mission, know how to bear witness to Me.

9. I will gather the fruits of your sowing. Even the smallest ones that you offer to Me, I will multiply, for this is My will.

10. The book that was sealed in heaven has opened in the sixth chapter. It is the Book of the Seven Seals, which contains wisdom and judgment and was unsealed because of My love for you, to reveal its profound teachings to you.

11. Man has lived on earth through five periods of time, encouraged by the divine breath of the Spirit. Nevertheless, he has not grasped the spiritual meaning of life, the purpose of his existence, his destiny, or the core of his being. Everything was an impenetrable mystery to both his mind and his soul—a sealed book whose contents he was unable to interpret. He vaguely sensed spiritual life, but without truly knowing the ladder of development that brings beings closer to God. He did not know his very high mission on earth, nor the virtues and gifts that belong to his spirit, which are necessary to triumph in the struggles, to rise above human hardships, and to perfect himself spiritually so as to dwell in the Eternal Light.

12. It was necessary for the divine book to be opened and for people to contemplate its contents so that they might save themselves from the darkness of ignorance, which is the source of all the evils that exist in the world. Who could open this book? The theologian, the scientist, or the philosopher? No, no one—not even the righteous souls—could reveal its contents to you, because what the book held was the wisdom of God.

13. Only Christ, "The Word"—He alone, Divine Love—could do it; but even then, it was necessary to wait until human beings were able to receive the divine message without being blinded by the radiance of My spiritual presence. Thus, humanity had to go through five stages of trials, instruction, experience, and development in order to achieve the appropriate level of maturity that would allow it to come to know the mysteries that the Book of God's Wisdom held in store for humankind.

14. The Law of God, His divine Word given through Christ, and all the messages from prophets, messengers, and emissaries were the seed that sustained humanity's faith in a divine promise, which always heralded light, salvation, and justice for all people.

15. Now the long-awaited time has come for the Great Revelation, through which you shall understand all that I have revealed to you over the ages, and shall learn who your Father is, who you yourselves are, and what the purpose of your existence is.

16. Now is the time when, by virtue of the spiritual development you have attained, the trials you have endured, and the experience you have gathered, you can receive from My Spirit into your own the light of wisdom that is preserved in My treasuries in anticipation of your preparation. And since humanity has attained the necessary level of development to receive My message, I have sent it the *first* ray of My light, which is this one, causing the uneducated and simple people who serve as the voice of My message to speak in rapture.

17. This ray of light has been merely preparatory; it is like the light of dawn as it heralds the new day. Later, My light will reach you in its fullness, illuminate your existence, and dispel even the last shadow of ignorance, sin, and misery.

18. This time, whose dawn you admire in the Infinite, is the sixth epoch dawning in the spiritual life of humanity—the era of light, of revelations, of the fulfillment of ancient prophecies and forgotten promises. It is the Sixth Seal, which, upon being opened, pours forth its wisdom into your souls in a message full of justice, enlightenment, and revelation.

19. For you, it is the sixth period; it is the "Third Age," in which I spoke to you from closer proximity than in that "First Age," in which I made My

presence and My Word perceptible in “many forms,” as well as in that “Second Age,” in which I caused “My Word” to become human in order to speak to your hearts.

20. Today I make Myself heard once more. But it is no longer through the senses that I reveal Myself, nor even to your heart that I speak—it is to your spiritual soul that I reveal Myself, to teach it the path of ascent that leads to the Kingdom of Light, the eternal and blissful Kingdom of the Spirit.

21. What does the Sixth Seal of the Book of God contain within its bosom, where your names and your destinies are written? It contains teachings, very great trials, and revelations of wisdom.

22. What is the task of My servants during this period? To pray, meditate, renew themselves, sow unity, peace, and spiritual light, develop your potential and abilities, strive for your elevation; to eliminate ignorance, vice, and fanaticism—in a word: the evil that manifests itself in so many forms among humankind.

Once people have ceased to hate, kill, and betray one another, once forgiveness and mercy have spread from heart to heart and from people to people, and no more blood or tears flow, then the great silence will come—the silence that signifies the dialogue from spirit to spirit. Then I will break the final seal, the seventh, during the time of which people will love one another as I taught you when I came to Earth.

23. This is, in brief and simple words—as “the Word” of God has always made itself known—some of what you wish to know about the Seventh Seal of the Book of Wisdom and Divine Justice.

24. You have heard it and must now understand, for later you will have to prophesy, reveal, and teach.

25. The Divine Tree spreads its branches over provinces and cities, providing shade for weary travelers. So it had to be in this time that I let you hear My Word simultaneously in different places, since I now come in the Spirit.

26. This region, where you are now hearing My Word, had to be prepared so that you might receive Me. Trials, pain, and bitterness were what held back your steps and opened your eyes to reality. That pain plowed the dry soil of your hearts, and the tears watered it. As a result, you were prepared to receive the seed, which is My Word.

27. Now you know why I have called you: I want you to be workers in My fields and to spread this seed everywhere.

28. Beloved “workers”: Awake! Look! The sun has risen on the horizon; it calls you to work.

29. I am that sun, and My coming at this time has been a new dawn for you.

30. Let no one doubt whether or not they can be of use on My estate. Since I have called you, remember that I cannot err.

31. There is no task that I have entrusted to you that exceeds your strength. Yet I tell you that the greater your number and your unity, the lighter your cross will be.

32. Before your soul was sent to this planet, it was shown the “fields”; it was told that its task was to sow peace, that its message was a spiritual one, and your soul rejoiced at this and promised to be faithful and obedient to its mission.

33. Why are you afraid to sow now? Why do you now feel unworthy or incapable of carrying out the work that delighted your soul so much when it was entrusted to it? Because you have allowed your passions to block your path and thus deny your soul the passage, while seeking to justify your indecision with childish excuses.

34. Do not return empty-handed to the “valley” from which you came. I know that your suffering would then be very great.

35. What must you do to take the first sure step? Reflect deeply on my word, and then pray with all your faith and all your feelings. From that preparation, an inner strength will gradually arise that will begin a ceaseless struggle with your physical body. The spiritual soul will oppose the physical body and try to make the voice of conscience heard and to silence the voice of the flesh.

36. In this way, the spiritual soul will gradually be able to take its place in human life, and once you look back, you will see those obstacles that prevented you from taking up your cross to follow Me as being very far away.

37. Do My teachings not encourage you, little ones? Do My words not awaken you to reality? Do you not feel revitalized in your souls?

38. Take note that My Word contained not a single reproach or rebuke for you; it has only exhorted you with phrases full of light to fulfill the spiritual mission you brought with you to earth, making you understand that you must not misuse your free will; that neither should the soul interfere with the duties of the body, nor should the body hinder the soul from its mission.

39. Only My teaching will be able to give you the standard for achieving that harmony between the soul and the body, and the only way to perform worthy works in your Father’s world—works of disciples on the path to becoming Masters.

40. When will you triumph in this inner struggle?

41. Some have not even begun the struggle; others are in the midst of it; still others—very few—have triumphed over the flesh. But I also see others who, though they began to fight, allowed themselves to be defeated by the enemies they carried within themselves, and who now walk paths that are not Mine.

42. I will continue to seek them out; I still want them to discover for themselves where the truth and the essence of life lie, and where the illusions, the tinsel, and the deception lie. I know that when they return to Me , ragged, with bleeding hearts and battered souls, I will no longer need to explain anything to them, because they have deceived themselves.

43. When will you stop being stubborn and cheeky little children?

44. Come to My table, and as you refresh yourselves with the delight of My Word, let your soul be filled with light. You will find that, following My teaching, your soul will feel stronger and your “flesh” more responsive and willing.

45. My teaching loses all its meaning if you do not put it into practice. You know very well, beloved disciples, that the purpose of my Law and my teaching is to do good, and that therefore whoever carries it only in their memory or on their lips, without applying it to their deeds, is acting contrary to their duty.

46. Before you set out to teach My principles of life and explain their meaning, you must begin by following the teaching I have revealed to you—by loving your neighbors, leading a life devoted to the spiritual, and sowing your path with acts of love and light. If you do not do this, I tell you now that you have not understood Spiritualism. It reveals your true nature to you; through it, you can form a clear image of your Father and come to know yourselves.

47. It is true that in order to attain spiritualization, you need a certain degree of self-denial, effort, and a willingness to make sacrifices. But once the longing for a higher existence has awakened within you, once love begins to shine forth in your being, or once the desire for the spiritual has taken hold, it will be a joy for you—rather than a sacrifice or renunciation—to rid yourselves of all that is useless, harmful, or evil within you.

48. When you heard Me, your soul was awakened. For it was not the customary liturgy nor the word repeated in the same manner that you heard. My teaching has made an impression on your soul, which is why you have always come with the desire to know what I will say, what I will

reveal. But let no one think that simply by having heard Me or learned My Word, he has already fulfilled his task.

49. In that time when I was a man in Jesus, I always accompanied My Word with works of love that were inscribed in every spirit, so that everyone who wishes to follow in My footsteps might take Me as a model in the light of the Word and in the truthfulness of the works.

50. Listen to Me carefully now, people, and set out to follow My Word worthily and faithfully. I see that you carry sorrow in your hearts because you foresee that not all these multitudes of people will abide by the law that I have written in your souls. Yet I tell you that today, just as in the "First Age," *the people will be divided.*

51. I have spoken much to you and have marked out a single path for all. Therefore, I tell you: If some of My children disobey Me, judgment will be passed upon this people when the day appointed by your Father's will arrives to bring this revelation to an end.

I have come to you in this time as a liberator; I have shown you the way through the desert—the spiritual "daily toil" of the struggle for liberation and salvation—and in the end I have promised you the new Land of Promise, which is peace, light, and bliss for the spirit.

Blessed are those who set out and follow Me on this journey in their longing for liberation and spiritualization, for they will never feel forsaken or weak in the trials that the vast desert brings them.

Woe, however, to those who violate the faith, who love the things of the world more than the spiritual—to those who continue to cling to their idols and traditions! Believing they are serving *Me*, they will be subjects of "Pharaoh," who is the "flesh," materialism, and idolatry. Whoever wishes to come to the Promised Land, the homeland of the Spirit, must leave a trail of goodness in their path through the world. Come along this path and do not be afraid. For if you place your hope in Me, it is impossible for you to go astray. If you are afraid or lack trust, then your faith is not absolute, and I tell you that whoever wishes to follow Me must be convinced of My truth.

52. I bless you all; I forgive you; I unite you in My love.

53. Examine yourselves so that you may have absolute confidence in your consciousness regarding the firmness of each of your steps.

54. Examine your faith as well as your actions, so that you may know whether you are worthy to call yourselves spiritualists, or whether you must wait a while longer to bear that name.

55. Many of you call yourselves Spiritualists because you believe in My presence during My manifestation through the human mind, and because

you are often present to hear My Word. But I want you to be Spiritualists through the practice of goodness, through the realization of the essence of life, through your love for your neighbors, and through your worship by means of a magnanimous, fruitful, and virtuous existence.

56. Allow My Word to awaken and uplift you, to reveal to you all the gifts, abilities, powers, and virtues that your spiritual soul holds within itself. For you are among those who, although they carry an inheritance within themselves, consider themselves poor because of their ignorance.

When your Lord saw that you were living enslaved to material life, even though He had endowed you with spiritual light and grace, He came to you to awaken you and to tell you that it is not right for you to suffer spiritual hunger and thirst, even though the divine source of wisdom is within your reach—a source that is attained on the path of spiritualization. For with the beginning of this era, it is as if you, too, were embarking on a journey.

But truly, I tell you, everything your soul has reaped in its past is the light of experience and tempering to help you pass the trials and lessons that the Third Era brings.

57. I draw you to Me so that you may learn My lessons. You are all welcome before My throne; be blessed, you who persevere. Your presence at My Word holds great significance; it is the expression of your longing to draw nearer to Me.

I alone will be able to reveal to you the gifts you possess and make you aware of the responsibility you have toward your fellow human beings.

Now is the time of judgment, the time to pay for every debt, the time for reparation.

58. My divine work is the light that, when it shines upon people, enlightens them through the Spirit. To some, the divine message will come directly in the form of inspiration; to others, through the Word by means of my disciples; and to still others, in the form of writings whose pages contain the meaning of my teachings.

59. Step by step and little by little, people will awaken to the life of the Spirit. It will be like a new existence for them, as if they were beginning a new life full of promise, filled with wonderful surprises and illuminated by the light of the greatest ideal: God.

60. Yes, beloved people, God is the ideal of souls when they must rise up. For to say “God” means perfection, harmony, wisdom, bliss, light, infinite peace, love, and eternity.

When the soul has escaped the crucible of trials, when it has struggled in the boundless sea of passions against the “flesh” and the world, it pauses for a moment to reflect on all that has happened — like a castaway

who, after desperately battling the waves, finally reaches the mainland, clinging to a piece of wood, the symbol of his faith and hope, and, after gazing at the still stormy sea, exclaims:

"The ship has sunk, but I have saved myself! Blessed be the Lord of Heaven!" Such is the experience of the soul, which—like a castaway after the storm—pauses, reflects, contemplates its passions, and sees its earthly glories and vanities sink into the past like the wrecked ship of a castaway. But when he realizes that the light of faith is dawning within him, he joyfully exclaims: "Father, I thank You, for despite such great suffering, I have not forgotten You!"

61. This is the hour of awakening in the soul and the moment when its elevation begins.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 270

1. Blessed are those who are prepared for the last day of My revelation. For truly, I tell you, their soul will partake of My new Last Supper. There, as your soul receives this invisible, true bread without leaven for the last time, it will be strengthened, sated with spirituality and light, through which it will soon understand the meaning of this teaching.

2. What solemnity reigns in this final hour! How much light shines down upon this people!

3. The Kingdom of Heaven will draw near to your soul with its everlasting invitation to dwell within it. The great and mighty spirits, the spirits of light—true sages in the spiritual realm—will be present in those moments.

4. The pioneers, the prophets who brought divine messages to Earth in other times, will also be present. For My Word has been for all souls, whether they are incarnate or free from matter.

5. Those beings will be representatives of the infinite realms of life that exist in the universe, and they will attend the final ones of My revelations that exist in this form during this time.

6. What will they see among this people? What will they discover? I alone know. Yet I charge you to "watch" and pray, so that you may be among those who sit at the table—among those who eat and weep with the Master, among those who eat the bread and drink the wine of Heaven. Do not come to the table as long as you commit acts of betrayal, for then you will have been with Me only in appearance. For in reality, your conscience will not allow you to enjoy the presence of your Father.

7. Do you know why I speak to you in this way? Because I know what will happen, because I know you perfectly and know which of you will deny Me, and which will be faithful to Me because they have studied My Word, and which will go astray because they have never fathomed the essence of My work.

8. While some were interested only in the meaning of My Word and always sought the progress and development of their souls, others took more pleasure in outward rituals. Likewise—while the former rejoiced when they received teachings on spirituality—the latter were bothered when their faults were mentioned.

9. I alone know which ones will have to answer to Me for all that should have been made known through My spokespeople but was withheld.

10. Understand, people: In this "Third Era," as witnesses who have experienced this divine revelation, you have the task of spreading this message faithfully and truthfully. You have been called and chosen to

bring the Good News to humanity, to teach your fellow human beings the spiritual path—the only one that leads you to peace, to the true light, and to all-encompassing brotherhood.

11. It has been a long time that I have devoted to instructing you. But since those who came last heard Me only a little, I leave My Word written down for them, so that they may seek its divine meaning in it and all may attain the same understanding and the same spiritualization.

12. If you follow this path, have no other ideal than the perfection of your soul—a perfection you can attain by applying My teaching, living by My instructions, and dedicating your existence to the service of your neighbor, the divine laws, and the human laws through the unceasing fulfillment of your duties.

13. You have already struggled greatly for your material life. Now is the time to work for the sake of the soul.

14. These two endeavors are different in their very nature. For while the human struggle is selfish—because it works for its own sake—the spiritual struggle must be absolutely selfless; you must sow your path with love and mercy, without expecting rewards.

15. Strive to delve into my teachings in this way and to understand them so that you may realize that in the practice of a noble, pure, and spiritual life there exist greater satisfactions, the greatest joys, and true and eternal triumphs.

16. When the soul rises above the materialization of the world and the waywardness of the body, it will see life through the light of truth. Only then will it discover what is real and what is false.

17. It pleases Me when peace exists in the souls of My children, and it fills Me with joy when the human heart experiences joy. I only want you to strive for what is true, for which I give you the means in My Word.

18. Truly, I tell you: Blessed are those who have not grown accustomed to My Word. Blessed are those who follow and respect My instructions. For they will be the ones who bear witness to My work. They will be the ones who respond with love to the love I show them in My Word. They are the ones who have compassion and gratitude toward these messengers who increasingly devote their lives to this people.

19. But how many have grown accustomed to My revelation! They are present at My teachings as one who attends a ritual or fulfills a tradition, and this is not the conduct I expect from My people.

20. The time has not yet come when all of you will comprehend My work in a spiritual sense. Take note that—while some of My “workers” become humble and charitable to the extent that I bestow blessings upon

them—others become proud and selfish, believing themselves to be ever more superior to their brothers and sisters.

21. The former work quietly, with humility, and with spiritual depth. The latter cannot be content unless they live surrounded by flattery, praise, and adulation, and take pleasure in humiliating their small and weak brothers and sisters. These are not My disciples, for My examples, My teachings, or My revelations have never taught them such behavior.

22. To those among you who have built such a pedestal for yourselves, I say with love that you must step down from it—out of conviction, out of repentance—if you do not want those very same people who have lifted you up today to cast you down tomorrow, as has always befallen those who have seated themselves on a throne of false power in order to humiliate their neighbors from it.

23. To those of you who have worked humbly, sowing with love the blessed seed of spiritual charity, I say to you that you should continue to sow, that you should also—continue to gather the tears of those who suffer, that you should also in the future bring light to the paths of darkness, ignorance, vice, and confusion. This is the way; this is the mission of the "worker" of Jesus.

24. I want both groups to be united in My work—bound together by faith, in harmony in spiritualization, walking the same path under the burden of the same cross.

25. Do not proclaim to the world that you are masters of spiritualization; do not even say that you are disciples. But make sure that your deeds correspond as faithfully as possible to My truth, and then they will bear witness for you.

26. In the difficult hours of your life, during great trials, call upon Me in spirit, without outwardly drawing anyone's attention, and I will make My presence and My power felt.

27. My domains are infinite. How can anyone believe that they are limited to those gathering places where you hear My Word?

28. My fields of work extend across the entire earth, wherever a human being dwells or a soul exists according to My will. My fields of work extend beyond this world and reach all realms of life where there is a longing for light, for peace, for spiritual culture, for purification, and for perfection.

29. Let your perceptions expand; let your mind break free from the circle into which it has confined itself, and let your soul free itself from the chains with which the body has subjugated it, so that it may behold the infinite and be sated by the eternal.

30. The time is drawing near when people will come to you to explore this teaching. There will then be no merit in your showing them My Word to defend yourselves, for since it comes from Me, its meaning is pure and perfect. It will be a merit when, in their search, they discover among My people a simple and pure life—men and women who know how to devote part of their time to the practice of mercy, who leave a trail of comfort and light along their life's path. This will be the living testimony you are to give to the world—a testimony borne through deeds, not through words.

31. Indeed, the gift of the word shall blossom on your lips to move the hearts of your fellow human beings. But it is your deeds that shall confirm each of your words.

32. Do you think that My disciples of the Second Era were content merely to repeat what they had heard from their Master? No, people. It is true that light poured forth in abundance into the words that came from their lips. But their works, their deeds, were as numerous as their words. Therefore, their seed was fruitful and yielded a bountiful harvest.

33. Therefore, I say to you: Refresh your souls with My Word, O people. You can still enjoy this grace for a short time. Make your hearts a treasure chest at , in which you safeguard the very essence of My teachings, and let your soul be the ark in which My wisdom is preserved.

34. The day is already drawing near when these nightingales will no longer sing in the branches of this tree, and I do not want you to shed tears later because of the time you failed to make use of.

35. When the hour comes to bring this period of revelations to a close, I will have given you everything you need for your spiritual journey. You will lack nothing.

36. I have equipped you with the weapons of light so that you may stand firm in the face of this time I have foretold, in which—as I have already told you—people will try to destroy their own faith, and in which love for God will be fought against as never before. But I leave this Bread of Life with you so that you may bring balm to those who hunger for light, to heal both physical pain and the pain of the soul—the power to stop those who stray from the true path.

37. Prepare yourselves so that these times do not take you by surprise. For if you should fall asleep, you will be jolted from your slumber by painful events. Then you will not be able to think of others; you will think of yourselves, or at most of your children, parents, spouses, or siblings. Yet I want you to forget yourselves—who you are and what you possess—so that your soul may devote itself to its highest calling, which is to love God in your fellow human beings.

38. I want you to love your fellow human beings as if you knew them, and for that, it is enough to know that they exist.

39. Unite so that you may form a strong people, the New Israel, which knows how to forge a path through persecutions, afflictions, and opposition by following, step by step, the luminous path of My Law, spurred on by the divine promise of My peace.

40. You are, both spiritually and by blood, a people striving for peace and freedom, a people who have endured much oppression, temptation, and humiliation. Truly, I tell you, it is precisely through this bitter cup of suffering that your souls have been purified and strengthened.

41. Do not let the ideal of light, freedom, and peace die. You must understand that this spiritual path, which I show you , will surely lead people of faith and good will to their destination.

42. When My justice is fully revealed in the world, it will help you to bear witness, to convert others, and to pave the way.

43. Humanity's thirst for truth will grow very great, and it must be given the crystal-clear water of My teaching so that it does not perish. Always be aware that, due to their spiritual development, the people of this age can no longer be deceived; that the world is in the process of opening its eyes fully to the light to say, "This is good, and this is evil; this is light, and this is darkness," and it no longer wishes to walk crooked paths or lose its way in rites and traditions.

44. Humanity has already traversed the long path of experience, free will, disobedience, and evil, and it is approaching its destination—a place it will reach in a state of confusion, but where it will also experience the light dawning within it.

45. The Spirit will fight against darkness like a sharp sword of light and prevent the soul from falling into confusion; and when the soul calms down and is able to look upon and judge its past, a series of visions will pass before its mind and encourage it never to turn back again.

46. In those moments, My Word will shine like a beacon on stormy nights, illuminating the path of the one who has gone astray.

47. Would it be right if, by that time, you had not attained the necessary preparation?

48. You know, of course, that you are not absolutely necessary for the spiritual salvation of humanity. But what would become of your mission then?

49. I can do everything even without you. But what could you say to Me if I were to call upon you?

50. Disciples: After you have prayed, reflect on your responsibility and consider the scope of your mission. You know it very well, for I have spoken to you at length about it.

51. I come to you to encourage you with words of love and wisdom. You are on the eve of great events. I have foretold to you that the world will be shaken in the year 1950. These events will mark the final year of My revelation and My departure, so that people—if they are interested in ascertaining the truth of My revelation and the circumstances surrounding it—will discover that both at the beginning of My revelation in 1866 and toward the end of it in the year 1950, the heavens, nature, and human life were shaken.

52. Think of the world of tomorrow, beloved people, of the people who will anxiously search for signs of My presence. Remember that you will remain as a faithful witness to all that you have seen and heard from Me.

53. Just as My teaching has been thorough, so too must your testimony be, so that you leave no room for even the slightest doubt or error in any of your fellow human beings.

54. Engrave deeply in your hearts that it is not to be achieved through outward and impressive deeds with which you seek to convince your fellow human beings—it is to be achieved through the spiritual essence of My teaching.

You might indeed impress those who come to you bearing the burden of their suffering in their longing for comfort, and who, in their yearning to find relief from their pain, will not even pay attention to the manner in which they receive the balm. But remember that they will open their eyes and realize that the balm the “workers” received from Me was not given to them in its full purity. Truly, I tell you, the seed sown in this way will bear much barren fruit.

55. The “worker” who bases his work on the practice of true, properly understood charity—the one who, in addition to bringing relief from physical ailments, kindles the light of faith in God and imparts spiritual knowledge—he who forgets himself and devotes a few moments to serving his neighbor will make Spiritualism tangible to those around him, will make My presence felt through his works, and as a result, his field will be fruitful and his harvest good and abundant.

56. I must remind your soul of the mission entrusted to it, so that you do not deceive yourselves, so that you examine your intentions in advance—the purpose of your works—and so that you understand what kind of result you may receive.

57. You are My disciples and must live with vigilance so that you may hear the voice of conscience before you perform any deed. Then you will set the goal you wish to attain beyond this life, knowing that you are here only to accumulate merits so that you may become worthy to dwell in the worlds of light.

What does it matter if others arrive before you with your help? Your merit will be all the greater, for this means that you have thought more of them than of yourselves.

58. The spiritualist's path in life is difficult. For whoever, after receiving instruction, harbors feelings of hatred, selfishness, hypocrisy, or ill will within themselves will not be able to rightly call themselves a disciple of this teaching.

59. The spiritualist must possess peace, faith, love for one's neighbor, forgiveness, a smile, understanding, forbearance, and tenderness, so that these may serve as a balm for those who suffer. On the other hand, there must be fervor, strength, and firmness in his heart toward those who distort, conceal, or betray the truth.

60. I give you pure seed and offer you prepared fields in which to sow it. Therefore, there is no reason for you to present Me with poor fruit upon your return.

61. Use My Word and reflect earnestly upon it, and you will feel how it becomes a fine chisel that penetrates the hidden depths of your being and begins a work of refinement in your heart.

62. Understand, people, that My call was made to also make known the task you are to fulfill on earth. Your spirit already knew why it had been sent forth, but it was still necessary for your material nature to receive this revelation as well, so that it might be ready to cooperate with the spirit, and the two might form a single being and a single will.

63. Having heard these revelations—could any of you reject your mission? Could your spirit flee and refuse the struggle? It would be childish to flee from your own destiny and run away from yourselves. What place could you find in this world or in other worlds where my voice would not reach? None. For my voice is your light. Moreover—who could escape this time of trials? Wherever you might retreat, purification would follow you.

64. Truly, I tell you, you will find security and peace only in practicing and obeying the law that I have entrusted to you. The merits your soul acquires on the path of love—which are mercy and brotherhood—will be reflected in your human life as peace, tranquility, confidence, and health.

65. In the First Era, the people made a covenant with their Lord and swore to fulfill the Law. Today I do not want you to swear—I want your motivation to follow Me to be spontaneous, and your fulfillment to come from love.

66. I have seen all the congregations gather in this time and form a single crowd to commemorate the date on which this people swore obedience and unity to Me. Yet I ask you: Have you kept your oath? Have you been obedient to My instructions and united yourselves? No, people, you have not kept your oath; your vow was void. Why, then, do you commemorate that date? I would much rather see you physically separated—even if you were never to unite to commemorate those traditions—but instead see you spiritually united, practicing My teaching in the same way and obeying My Word. Then you would be united in My work, and your union would be strong through love and truthfulness, without the need to comply merely because you bear the burden of an oath in your soul.

67. I want the covenant of the New People of Israel, when they rise up to follow Me, to be based on love and faith.

68. Do you understand why I am abolishing all your traditions? Because in your effort to follow them, you forget the true meaning of your life, which is to follow the Law of Love.

69. I tell you that if you do not unite and forgive one another before My revelation in this age comes to an end, you do not know the trials that will shake you and remind you of your errors and your disunity.

70. I see that you have grown accustomed to My Word, and that you close your ears when I speak to you in a tone of reproach or rebuke, trusting that I will forgive you shortly thereafter and speak to you with infinite love.

71. Alas, people, you have not wanted to preserve the seed and long only for the delight of eating the fruit! What will become of you when you lack My Word? Will you then devise some way to fill your emptiness?

No, people, do not try to deceive yourselves; rather, preserve My Word in your hearts even now, gather it up, and when you no longer have My revelation, you will be the possessors of an inexhaustible treasure of wisdom, a source of health and peace, an inexhaustible fountain of blessings.

72. The closer the foretold day draws near—the day when you will no longer hear it—the clearer My Word becomes. Some of My spokespeople have reached maturity, and as a reward for their preparation and that of the people, I pour forth My Word with full clarity and simplicity.

73. Previously, it was necessary to speak to you in figurative terms, because the messengers were only capable of speaking about the profound teachings of My truth in this way. Behind every parable or image lay something divine or mysterious that the messenger was unable to express.

Later, when his spiritualization and elevation enabled him to comprehend his task, the figurative language disappeared from his lips, for his intellectual faculties were now capable of expressing the sublime in simple language, within the grasp of all minds and all souls.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 271

1. I bless you, O people, and in you I bless future generations.

2. I see that you have been infected by the ills of the world, that you have become sick like all weak beings. But I will purify you, for a great, noble, and difficult spiritual mission awaits you to fulfill.

3. In My Word, I have called you “Israel,” and when you heard that name, you trembled under the weight of a responsibility you had never imagined bearing.

4. This name awakened you, and from that time on, you ceased to nourish yourselves with immoral, harmful, or evil pleasures, in order to sustain your heart and soul with nourishing, healthy, and pure food.

5. Little by little, you are replacing base passions with true love; you are giving up senseless pleasures for spiritual fulfillment; and all of this—which is renewal and purification—has imbued your heart with sensitivity and has made it possible for the dormant faculties of the spiritual soul to begin revealing themselves in your life.

6. When My Word reached your understanding—like a ray of sunlight illuminating a country estate—you finally recognized that your soul can be nourished only by love for the Father and for your fellow human beings.

7. Thus, the light is gradually breaking through among this people, who are destined to usher in the era of spiritualization. Therefore, I tell you that once you have won this battle against yourselves, you must not take a single step backward or retreat.

8. When you no longer feel your own pain, but instead feel the suffering of others, you will take another step along the path of My teaching.

9. Now are the times foretold to humanity by the prophets, in which pain will become very bitter, only to pass away afterward and slowly transform into peace.

10. The majority of people know nothing of My coming and My presence as the Spirit of Comfort, but deep within they sense something and await Me.

11. This people here is setting out to give humanity the certainty of My new revelation. That is why I am pouring My light upon your souls.

12. No more wavering, people, no more doubts or disobedience! Let faith and trust take hold of your entire being.

13. Do not flee from life’s trials, for they are lessons you must learn. Know that you have been sent in this time to purify your soul as you carry out a lofty, noble, and valuable mission.

14. Do not postpone the fulfillment of your mission by arguing that there are too many obstacles today to follow Me—that you would rather wait until tomorrow's sun fully illuminates your path before setting out to battle.

15. See how the light of the Divine Spirit shines ceaselessly upon your soul, so that you may not fall or fall asleep.

16. Sometimes, in the silence of your meditations, I catch you wondering why such great duties toward humanity exist. But I tell you that your question stems from the fact that you do not know your spiritual past and, therefore, do not know the debts you owe to your fellow human beings.

17. When your certainty of your responsibility toward the peoples of the earth is complete, you will take up your cross with great love and joyfully ascend the mountain of your spiritual ascent.

18. The past of your soul may be erased from your memory; your former existences may have slipped your mind, but the Book of Life, in which everything is recorded by God, allows nothing to sink into the past; nothing is erased or forgotten. There, everything is present and eternally alive.

19. Such is the Father's justice: perfect, loving.

20. When a person strays and falls into the filth of the world, the Lord extends His mercy and saves the soul. If you think that your deeds on earth have irrevocably ruined your chances for eternal life, the Eternal Judge gives you a new opportunity to make amends for your mistakes and thus, through effort, willpower, and perseverance in doing good, attain salvation.

21. Now that you have this blessed opportunity, you can reflect on all this and strive to fulfill your mission, so that — when you return to that "valley" from which souls depart to inhabit the material world — you may arrive without unfulfilled tasks and missions and instead experience the true joy of having triumphed, over the wretchedness and clumsiness of the physical body in which you have lived.

22. Your soul is more awake than ever before. Therefore, I tell you that you are responsible for the steps you take during this time, for the period in which I have given you My teachings has been very long, and the Word through which I have imparted My lessons to you has been very detailed.

23. Do not forget that temptation ensnares you most in the most solemn moments and in the hours of greatest significance, when the heart grows weak and courage wanes, and doubts, uncertainties, and indecision arise.

24. Draw inspiration from the purity of My work; ask yourselves what is most pleasing to your Father, what you are doing well at the moment, and what you are doing poorly.

25. Examine your own works before you judge those of others, and you will see countless imperfections emerge that your eyes have overlooked due to a lack of study and love.

26. Banish from your midst all fanaticism, idolatry, superstition, materialism, and superfluous, useless ritual practices. It will be as if you were clearing the soil of weeds in order to sow it afterward with beautiful wheat.

27. Use the time you still have to listen to My teaching, so that it may fill you with light and grace, so that you may take a firm step toward spirituality—a step you have not taken because you have continued in a form of worship full of materialism and errors.

28. To this day, you have lacked the faith to do away with your idols, rites, and symbols and to seek Me spiritually in the Infinite. You have lacked the courage to be spiritualists, and you have devised a kind of false spirituality behind which you hide your materialistic mindset and your errors.

29. I do not want you to be hypocritical, but sincere and truth-loving. That is why I speak to you with the utmost clarity, so that you may thoroughly purify your lives and show the world the truth of this work. Do you call yourselves spiritualists? Then truly be so. Do not speak of My teaching as long as you are doing the exact opposite of it, for then you will only confuse people with your deeds.

30. Above all, have an understanding of what My work is—of what My law means, what your task is, and how you must carry it out—so that—if you have no guide on your path who is worthy to direct your steps—you may be guided by your “ ” conscience and by the understanding you have gained from My teaching. In this way, you will not be able to hold anyone responsible for any misstep or error.

31. I also tell you: If the one who guides your spiritual steps with his counsel walks in accordance with My Law, you shall follow him faithfully, for he has made himself worthy of your trust.

32. When the hour comes to call this people to account, My voice will reach every soul with the same justice, since My Word has been heard by all in the same way. Then let no one say, “Lord, hold accountable those who know more, and forgive us who only did what they told us to do.”

33. Do you think that a child, faced with the bad example of an earthly father who is depraved or malicious, commits a mistake if he does not

follow his way of life? Or do you think that the child is obligated to follow in his parents' footsteps?

34. Truly, I tell you, it is your conscience and reason that should guide you onto the right path.

35. But because you are straying from the wrong path laid out for you by those who have the duty to guide you through life, you must not disregard them or stop loving them—on the contrary. From the place where you find salvation, you should do everything in your power to help those who have strayed from the right path. This means that your compassion and your love should never change.

36. Try to fully grasp My Word, beloved disciples, so that you will not be plagued by doubts when trials take you by surprise.

37. Materialism stands in the way of the soul's development as an immense obstacle. Humanity has come to a standstill before this wall.

38. You find yourselves in a world where humankind has been able to develop its intellectual faculties in the application of material science. But its judgment regarding the existence of the spiritual is still limited; its understanding of all that does not belong entirely to matter has lagged behind.

39. This century in which you live reveals two aspects: one is the development of the intellect, and the other is spiritual stagnation.

40. Indeed, the divine light shines down upon the faculties of the intellect, and from this springs My great inspiration, the fruits of which astonish humanity; for the intellect now yearns for freedom and the expansion of knowledge. Humanity immerses itself in the study of nature; it researches, discovers, rejoices, and marvels, yet is never indecisive. Yet whenever the thought arises within him to clarify his relationship to the spiritual—to *the* truth that lies beyond the matter known to him—he is fearful; he is afraid to venture into the unknown, into what he considers forbidden, into what (in his opinion) belongs only to exalted beings worthy of exploring the mysteries of God.

41. There he has shown himself to be weak and foolish, incapable of overcoming, through sheer willpower, the prejudices that hold him down. There it has become evident that he is a slave to distorted interpretations.

42. The development of human intelligence will never be complete as long as it does not also develop on the spiritual level. Recognize how great the backwardness of your soul is, because you have devoted yourselves solely to the knowledge of earthly life.

43. Man is a slave to the will of others, a victim of curses, condemnations, and threats. But what has been achieved by this? That he

renounces all desire to comprehend and attain the highest knowledge that man is meant to possess; that he prevents himself from being able to clarify what he has absurdly always regarded as a mystery: spiritual life.

44. Do you think that the life of the soul will forever remain a mystery to human beings on earth? If you think so, you are greatly mistaken. Truly, I tell you, as long as you do not know your origin and know nothing of what pertains to the Spirit, you will, despite all the progress of your sciences, remain merely creatures dwelling in a pitiful world among plants and animals. You will continue to fight one another in your wars, and pain will continue to reign over your lives.

45. If you do not discover what you carry within your being, nor recognize in your neighbor the spiritual brother who dwells within everyone—can you truly love one another? No, children of men, even if you say that you know Me and follow Me. If you take My teaching superficially, your faith, your understanding, and your love will be false.

46. Today, My light descends upon every faculty of the mind in a radiant and inspiring way. When it is revealed through these voices in human words, it has become My teaching for those who have heard it. Yet since all of this is aimed at the elevation of your soul , I have called it "Spiritualism." But never dwell on names or definitions. What is significant in My teaching is its meaning and the truth it contains.

47. Now is a favorable time when the light of My Word, higher morality, and the wisdom of spiritualization are pouring into hearts—like a refreshing and beneficial rain after the long drought of the desert you have traversed.

48. This teaching is perfect, just as My Word expressed in the Second Era was perfect, and as each of My inspirations is. Such perfection would not be possible if it originated from the faculties of the mind through which it is conveyed. Yet it stems from the Divine Spirit who inspired it.

49. This teaching is simple, like all that is pure and divine, and therefore easy to understand. But at times it will seem difficult for you to put it into practice. The endeavors of your soul require effort, renunciation, or sacrifice on the part of your body, and if you lack spiritual training or discipline, you will suffer.

50. Since the beginning of time, there has been a struggle between the soul and the "flesh" in the attempt to understand what is right, permissible, and good, in order to lead a life in accordance with the laws given by God. In this arduous struggle, it seems to you as though a foreign and malevolent power is constantly tempting you to turn your back on the battle and inviting you to exercise your free will and continue down the

path of materialism. I tell you that there is no greater temptation than the weakness of your body: sensitive to everything around it; weak enough to give in; easy to bring down and seduce. Yet whoever has learned to master the impulses, passions, and weaknesses of the body has conquered the temptation that lies within.

51. What new teachings does Spiritualism offer you, since the doctrine of love brought by Jesus in the Second Era already showed you the path you are to follow? He helped you understand that Word, explained it in great detail, and taught you to put it into spiritual practice.

52. Jesus' teaching was perfect, for it was revealed to you through the "Word" made flesh, in whom God was hidden. That "Word," which spoke to the world through Jesus, is the same One who now speaks to you in the Spirit and has told you that you should apply to your own lives the teachings, works, and examples I left behind when I lived among you—so that you—since you consider yourselves highly developed and, , live in an era very distant from that one—should not believe that My Word is out of step with the times. In Spiritualism, you can find the way to apply My teaching and My examples to the era in which you live and to the level of development you have attained.

53. Today's Word differs from that of Jesus in the Second Era because it is delivered through human vessels, and these intellectual faculties are limited in their capacity to receive. But the meaning of the Word that comes from their lips is perfect.

54. No one should see the presence of the Divine in the human bodies of which I make use, nor the voice of God in their human voice. God has no form, nor does He have the timbre of a human voice like yours. Therefore, the one who hears My Word will not find God in the outward expression of the human word, but in its meaning. It is this that I have revealed in all the churches.

55. The Master is once again with His disciples to remind them of those divine teachings that He brought to humanity in the Second Era as a message of love and peace.

56. I have returned because the present generations have not used My Word as the standard and law of their lives, and it is necessary to teach them the way through new lessons that explain to them what they had not understood.

57. Human beings stubbornly follow their own path, guided by the impulses of their free will, far removed from many realities of life.

58. It is high time that there were no longer any empires or powerful nations on Earth that oppress the weak; yet they still exist as proof that

primitive tendencies still prevail in human beings—tendencies to deprive the weak through the abuse of power and to conquer them by force.

59. Indeed, I placed humankind on Earth so that they might become its masters and rule over it, so that they might govern a world of peace, understanding, and harmony, in which they would be princes obedient and faithful to the King, who is their Creator.

60. Yet the dominion that humans have established on Earth is different—a dominion of false grandeur, of vanity, of false glories. Therefore, the world does not count spiritual treasures—such as peace, wisdom, and spiritual elevation—among its greatest riches.

61. Humanity longs for a little peace, but it never seeks it through the means available to achieve it— , prudence, forgiveness, mercy, reconciliation, and love.

62. Now I announce to you a great and fierce battle between those who strive to establish the Kingdom of Peace and those who fight to defend or increase the power of their earthly dominion.

63. It is the battle between spirit and matter, the ancient struggle between the Eternal and the Temporal, the spirit in opposition to the material. Who will defeat whom? Some say: the spirit; others say: the material. I tell you: neither will prevail.

64. This battle is not about the spirit triumphing and the "flesh" being humiliated. For if that were the case, its victory would be false. The ultimate victory will be for both when body and soul walk together, in harmony, and both fulfilling their destinies under a single ideal on the path of justice and love—which is the way marked out by My Law. How much harm do people inflict upon one another with their murderous wars! Days, months, and years pass without a shred of peace in their hearts, living in constant fear, under threat from their own brothers who have become enemies. Is this what it means to live for a lofty ideal—or at least to fight for it? No, people: Human beings kill one another for the sake of their earthly ambitions, which are worth far less than their lives. Yet they refuse to recognize the value of a life, refuse to acknowledge that a human being's existence is sacred, and that only the One who created it has the right to dispose of it.

65. The very world you currently inhabit has long been a battlefield. Yet the vast experience bequeathed to humanity by its ancestors has not been enough—a bitter and painful experience that lies before the people of this age like a book opened by conscience. But the hearts of people are too hard to accept that fruit of experience, which is like a legacy of light. The only things they have inherited from their ancestors are the hatred, pride,

resentment, greed, arrogance, and vengeance that have been passed down to them through their blood.

66. It will be necessary for the earth to be stained red with the blood of many innocents and then to turn black through the grief of those who survive.

67. All empires that have been built by men upon foundations of pride and arrogance have crumbled, because their seemingly solid foundations were false and could not withstand My justice.

68. You will soon see those powers that astound people today collapse with a crash, and when others rise in their place, they too will fall.

69. When people unite their nations and govern themselves spiritually and humanely through the laws of love and justice that the Father has revealed to them since the beginning of time, they will have laid the solid foundations for a kingdom of peace in which, for the first time in the world, harmony, brotherhood, true progress, a flourishing of the soul and of humanity, wisdom, knowledge, and well-being will prevail in the world for the first time.

70. Beloved people, focus your thoughts on this morning of grace and listen to your feelings, so that you may realize how much strength your faith holds in regard to the teaching you are currently receiving.

71. When you feel prepared and strong enough to work for My cause, set out and make My Word known, for it will be the solid foundation of a new world—that Kingdom of Peace and Truth which I have announced to you.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 272

1. I bless you, Israel, and in you I bless the present and future generations. You are My beloved disciples who have received My revelations and My commandments throughout the ages.

I have sent you to Earth in a new incarnation. But first, I prepared and warned you by telling you the state in which humanity finds itself at this time. I have spoken to you of their materialism and their confusion, and you have wondered whether you can fulfill your mission, and how you will be able to let My Word—which is subtle essence, tenderness, and light—penetrate those hearts as hard as rock.

The Master taught you to fight, made you "workers," and entrusted you with hearts like fields that you must prepare, cultivate, and make fruitful.

2. When you heard My Word through humanity and I called you Israel, your soul trembled. Your frail body was unaware of these revelations, yet the spiritual soul knows and understands its mission. I tell you: You are destined to participate in My work, and you must be mindful of your steps. Do not stray, do not become worldly, do not blend in with the masses, for you are not superior to your fellow human beings. Work in silence, so that only love and mercy toward your neighbors set you apart.

3. Your presence will dispel darkness, and even if you remain silent because you cannot find a suitable opportunity to speak of My teachings, your spiritual soul will speak, and in this way you will bring light and righteousness among your fellow human beings.

4. In this time of suffering, I have come to comfort you. All souls know that the day of their liberation will come and await the sight of their Savior. They do not know in what manner He will come, but they wait and seek the hidden divine wisdom.

5. You, My people, have the confirmation of all that has been prophesied, and you shall bring this light to humanity. Tell them that I love them, and that in every moment of the life I give them, I reveal My mercy and My power. Help them to perfect themselves; tell them to seek Me with sincerity, to seek Me spiritually.

6. I will communicate with them as soon as you, My workers, have prepared their hearts. I will send you out and place My Spirit within you so that My Word may reach people of all races and creeds. For I lead people toward a single goal, toward the one truth.

7. People stumble over the rocks along the path; they lament and suffer. Yet all of this is in accordance with the Law of Atonement and the justice that has come to transform them, as is My will. I want My children

to love Me as a Father and to become spiritual, so that they may live in peace.

8. When a great trial strikes your heart, you ask Me in defiance: “Is it written in my destiny that I must empty this cup of suffering? Is this my atonement? Is it truly Your will, Father?” Yet I tell you: “Nothing moves without My will.” There are many trials in your destiny that you must endure. Some will be the consequences of your violations of My law; others will come to you from My Spirit. Nevertheless, they are all just, even if you consider them unnecessary. If you remain vigilant and study, they will speak of My perfection and My love. Hold fast to hope and faith even in the days of greatest bitterness, and trust that the next day will be better, that the sun of My love will shine upon your soul and your body, and that your reason and intuition will be clear, guiding you toward a good destination. When you then reach the end of your life’s journey, there will be peace within you and joy in the Father. After every trial, you will recognize your strength, and I will receive the fruit of that strength according to the love you show Me.

9. Humanity, welcome the Third Age, in which people will find spiritual wisdom. It is the era in which you will feel Me through faith, intuition, and spiritualization. Do not expect My presence in human form, and do not seek out My wounds to pierce them with your fingers in order to believe in Me.

10. Everything will be spiritual in this age.

11. The hour has come when you will understand and feel Me as Spirit by renouncing all your materialism.

12. Woe to the peoples who stubbornly cling to their idolatry, their fanaticism, and their traditions! They will not be able to see My light, nor will they feel the infinite joy of the soul’s awakening.

13. Indeed, My teaching will shake the world. Yet when the struggle is over, true peace—that which springs from My Spirit—will be felt on earth. Only the foolish, the stubborn, and the hard-hearted will continue to suffer.

14. An invisible world hovers and lives above humanity—a world of beings of light, led by Elijah, who guides and governs all.

15. Blessed are those who prove receptive to that heavenly influence.

16. Among all the peoples of the earth there are individuals whose spirits were sent to assist the Spiritual World in its work. What will become of them if they allow their hearts to harden into a rock, insensitive to spiritual inspiration? They would have to drink a very bitter cup to return to the path from which they have strayed.

17. For Me, the repentance of a human being, his renewal, and his salvation cannot be impossible. I would then not be almighty, and man would be stronger than I. Do you consider My power to be inferior to the power that evil possesses within people? Do you regard the darkness within man as superior to the divine light? Never! your heart tells Me.

18. Consider this: My task, having given you life, is to lead you to perfection and to unite you all into a single spiritual family; and do not forget that My will is fulfilled above all else.

19. I, the Divine Sower, imperceptibly plant My seed of love in every soul. I alone know when this seed will sprout throughout all humanity, and I alone am able to wait with infinite patience for the fruits of My works.

20. Make use of the meaning of this teaching and begin by sowing harmony within the bosom of your families. Then ensure harmony among the communities that make up your people. Once they are united by spiritual bonds, allow your peace and happiness to radiate outward from among you.

21. When you set out to gauge the struggle that will be necessary to convert all of humanity, and when you consider the extent of sin that exists and the misery that is found everywhere, you will inevitably feel weighed down by your reflections. But who has told you that you alone must save the world? Be content to do well the part that falls to each of you, and let others fulfill theirs, and you will see how, day by day and step by step, with the help of your Father, you will become witnesses to the fulfillment of My Word.

22. It was destined for you to live on Earth during these difficult times for humanity—these are the beginnings of the Third Era. Yet do not complain about your fate, for that would amount to a reproach against Me. Remember that each of you—and here I am referring to your spiritual soul—has been on Earth many times, and that in some of those lives you enjoyed everything the human heart desires.

23. Be assured that those who suffer the most in this time have, in the past, drained to the dregs the cup of pleasure, human gratifications, and the glories of the world, thereby straying from the spiritual path and defiling themselves.

24. The time of atonement and purification had to come, even if centuries had to pass in the world for it to happen, and your soul had to wait until this very hour. But that time has now come; it is the present moment. Understand it, experience it, and make the most of it.

25. Receive the light of the Comforter—He who, according to the promise I gave to humanity, was to come.

26. Understand now why My presence in invisible form fulfills that promise. Today I am not the Christ who came in the flesh, but Christ in the Spirit, who pours out light, love, wisdom, and comfort upon all who suffer.

27. Love once again illuminates your life, humanity. I show you the spiritual path and reveal to you the truth that exists within you, so that you may recognize the Divine Light. Are you not aware that you are in error when you consider yourselves greater than you are? You believe in yourselves according to the "flesh," according to the human person. Yet do you know that this belief is false, because the human is transitory? I have taught you to base your faith and progress on the values of your spiritual soul, for these are firm and eternal.

28. You have believed that you are merely matter, and that only this world exists; and that is why you shed so many tears in life, and your struggle in life is filled with fear and despair.

29. Your materialism has turned the Eden that I entrusted to humankind into a hell.

30. The life that people lead is false; their pleasures, their power, and their wealth are false; their learning and their science are false.

31. Rich and poor alike, you are all preoccupied with money, the possession of which is deceptive. You worry about pain and illness and are terrified at the thought of death. Some fear losing what they have , while others long to obtain what they have never possessed. Some have everything in abundance, while others lack everything. But all these efforts, passions, needs, and ambitious goals concern only material life, the hunger of the body, base passions, and human desires—as if human beings truly had no soul.

32. The world and matter have temporarily defeated the soul, have gradually led it back into bondage, and have ultimately nullified its mission in human life. Why do you not gradually realize for yourselves that the hunger, misery, pain, and fear that weigh down your lives are nothing other than the faithful reflection of the misery and pain of your souls?

33. It was absolutely necessary for Me to reveal to you the truth that exists within you and that you did not want to see. But now I have come; now I am with you, and I will, in essence, teach you to hear the message of your spirit, which you have long held back.

34. Soon you will realize that it is not life that is cruel to you humans, but that you are cruel to yourselves. You suffer and cause those around you to suffer because of a lack of understanding. You feel lonely, see that no one loves you, and become selfish and hard-hearted.

35. Then I will make My voice heard, telling you to rise up so that your feelings may be ennobled, that you should not focus on wickedness and impurity, but rather on misery and hardship, which you are to forgive and alleviate.

36. Lift up your minds and your gaze toward the Eternal, so that you may be filled with pure thoughts.

37. In the infinity that is the soul's realm, light, lofty thoughts, and eternal peace vibrate. Soar up to that realm and draw strength from those regions. As long as you do not ascend, you will continue to fall ill; you will continue to quarrel without recognizing one another as brothers and sisters.

38. This materialism has divided people. The seed of discord has multiplied to such an extent that not only do nations reject one another, but even parents, children, and siblings reject one another.

39. Rise up, at least you, O people who are nourished by My teaching, from the mire; learn to love and to forgive. Do not base all your peace of mind and happiness on the material world; divide your aspirations and goals between the spiritual and the material, and strive to do justice to each side.

40. Stop believing that you can achieve everything through the material world. Understand that to rise to God, you can do so only with the soul.

41. How could it be right that you persistently hold the view that you will earn bliss for your soul through material works? Become aware of all your errors and mistakes. If, living as materialistically as you do, you believe that this is the purpose for which you were created, then I tell you truly that your soul's awakening to the truth will be very bitter.

42. God wants obedient children, not slaves, yet you are slaves to your own passions and to those of others.

43. You are like lost little birds that, instead of chirping, squeak fearfully. During the day, you no longer give thanks for the blessings I bestow upon you; you no longer bless My name every time My blessing reaches you.

44. You feel yourselves growing despondent because you have relied on the strength of the body, yet it is weak. You will be strong when you can recognize the great error of regarding the world as the true realm of bliss.

At the moment of enlightenment and insight, the soul will feel ashamed of such great wretchedness, for it has become wretched within the body. It did not want to be a condor conquering the heights of the heavens. It preferred to be like those birds that need darkness to dwell in, because the light dazzles them.

45. My teaching must be understood correctly so that you may realize that I am not teaching you to despise human life, but to live the true life, with your gaze, mind, and ideal directed toward the eternal.

46. Today your spiritual ignorance is so great that when you think of those who have passed into the hereafter, you say, “Poor thing, he died and had to leave everything behind, and he’s gone forever.”

47. If only you knew with what compassion those beings in the Spiritual World look upon you when they hear you speak this way. It is compassion they feel for you in the face of your ignorance! For if you could see them, even for just a moment, you would be speechless and overwhelmed by the truth!

48. You weep at the sight of the lifeless remains left within the earth, and while you plant flowers on the burial mound that covers them and water it with tears, those who have freed themselves from those bodies and dwell in the realm of freedom and light say: “O you wretched body, how much I loved and defended you, how much I bestowed upon you honors and delights, vanities and fleeting glories, and now you are but a handful of dust in a dark grave.”

49. Reflect, all of you, on My teaching, and you will see explained in it with the utmost clarity the mysteries that you have refused to learn until now.

50. At what better time than now could I have come to comfort you? Certainly, you might also say that Christ descended into the realms of hell at this time. For what is more hellish than your life of sin, in which the world wallows? I come to save you because you walk far from the true path—so far that you would live without Me, while the truth is that your life and Mine are one and the same.

51. Human existence, separated from the laws of God, is empty and false. Recognize why I have come to bring you the light: to save you with the very same Word that I brought you before. For there is but one truth, and therefore but one teaching.

Your self-love erected thrones of idolatry for yourselves. But convinced that *the* king you thought you were bringing was false, your heart remained disoriented. Yet within your very being, you can seek the presence of your God, the true King. If you find Me there, I do not ask you to erect a throne for Me. I prefer an altar of love and humility, where a candlestick of faith sheds light.

52. There is much that your soul needs. Consider: How many times a day do you nourish your body? If you miss even one of these meals, you

feel weak. But your soul—how many times a day do you nourish it with My Word?

53. Understand how great is humanity's spiritual hunger and thirst in the midst of the drought of your existence, and then you will recognize the validity of My presence in the Spirit to explain My truth to you and to comfort you in your great tribulations.

54. My teaching and My coming in this time serve so that My new disciples—all of whom, according to My will, you are to be—may, like their Master, become spirits of comfort and set out on the paths of the earth to carry out My work, to sow My love, to kindle light , and to bring love and understanding to the hearts of children in order to fill the immeasurable emptiness of their being. To bring healing balm to the sick, overcome by the pain of their physical bodies, whose suffering gradually comes to an end with their lives; and to bring comfort to the poor and forsaken, who have no one on whom to rest their heads.

55. When you see the reality of these great sufferings, you will compare them to your own pain—which you thought was the greatest—and bless it, saying, "Lord, because of all that I possess, I should be happy."

56. It will be necessary for you to become familiar with those who suffer, so that your heart may learn many lessons that will make it loving, soften it, and turn it away from false joys, so that instead you may think a little of those who hunger for affection and need love and comfort.

57. Once you feel the pain of others as if it were your own, I will have nothing more to say to you. You will set out on your own to seek out the afflicted who lie on the sickbeds of hospitals. Your hand will rest upon the leper without any reluctance, and will tenderly caress the orphan. Your lips will bring light to the soul with your words, and you will know how to kindle a flame of faith in those who go through life without a purpose, without love, and without God.

58. The spiritualist will not accumulate material goods in abundance, but will ensure that he is always rich in the treasures of the soul. He will always know what they contain and what state they are in. He will suffer like all mortals, but he will never despair nor rebel.

59. Keep My example before your eyes at every opportunity—that life which I dedicated to the task of loving you, comforting you, and showing you the way to eternal bliss. I spoke of this path throughout my teaching so that many might hear Me. I had no specific place from which to proclaim My Word. Whether in public squares, colonnades, on the streets, or in temples—whether on the road or on the mountains—I proclaimed the message that spoke of the Kingdom of Heaven.

60. Always be ready with a travel bundle filled with merits that you have earned in the struggle of life, so that My call to the next life will not take you by surprise at any hour. Always look within yourselves and examine yourselves. Do not wait until that hour to depart with a soul devoid of merits. For then you will wish you had done much good on earth, yet it will be too late. Always remain in touch with your conscience, for you do not know at what moment your passing will occur.

61. Do not lose heart, O souls to whom I address My Word in particular. Remain steadfast on My path, and you will come to know peace. Truly, I tell you, you are all destined to experience bliss. I would not be your Father if you had not been created to share the Kingdom of Heaven with Me. But do not forget: for your bliss to be complete, it is necessary that you earn your merits step by step, so that your soul may feel worthy of that divine reward. Recognize that I stand by you, accompanying you along the entire path. Have complete trust in Me, knowing that My mission is united with yours, and My destiny with yours!

62. Since you were unable to rise up to Me, I have come to you, thereby giving you proof of My mercy and an incentive for your faith. Even the thought of fulfilling your mission frightens you, because although you are strong in the struggles of the world, you are weak when it comes to the mission of the spiritual soul.

You tell Me that you still have too many shortcomings to consider yourselves My disciples. Yet I tell you that every shortcoming is like a stone, and all of them together are like a burden. As long as you live under the weight of that burden, it is impossible for you to rise up. But to the extent that you gradually cast off the heavy burden of your shortcomings, you will begin to feel that you can rise to the heights of the Spirit.

63. Allow My Word to perfect you. I know that not all of you come with a prepared heart to hear Me, that some mock this manifestation and some doubt, just as there are also some who believe that, although the Word is exalted, it does not come from Christ but from some other being. Yet I tell you that My thoughts reach the respective faculties of the mind to reveal themselves in wisdom.

64. Who has the right to doubt My presence among humanity, since I have given you proof that I serve you out of love? Think of Jesus when He was nailed to the cross. But what does that cross represent other than humanity itself? Truly, I tell you, I am still nailed to My Cross of Love, which is represented by My love for My children.

65. You doubt, judge, and even mock, yet I forgive you and bless you, for you are sick out of ignorance. I give you time to reflect, for I know that

tomorrow you will be among the most fervent. For now, you cannot yet see the truth I have revealed to you with complete clarity, because the "flesh" is stronger than the spirit. Nevertheless, you will set out toward the ideal of spiritualization, and then you will become the spiritually strongest.

66. Fight against what is harmful; fight against what is impure. Know that the vices of the world dull the senses of the soul and prevent it from entering the higher realms of life. When you learn to live the true life—I tell you—then wherever you are and wherever you go, you will transform everything into a paradise of peace through your very presence.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 273

1. You have sunk so low and distanced yourselves so far from the spiritual that you consider everything supernatural that—since it belongs to the spirit—is entirely natural. Thus, you call the Divine supernatural, and likewise you view everything that belongs to your spirit as such, and this is an error. The reason for this is that you see and perceive only what lies within the realm of your senses or within the scope of your human intelligence, and you have regarded that which lies beyond the senses and the mind as supernatural.

2. The time has now come for you to delve into the heart of my teachings, which reveal to you the truth that life contains, so that you may consider yourselves my disciples and soon begin to become masters.

3. The disciple is the one who learns; the Master is the one who puts my teachings into practice. This is how you should be. For if you were to merely learn and keep my wisdom hidden in your hearts, or if you were to alter my teachings, you would be like those hypocritical Pharisees whom I condemned so strongly back then to prove their falsehood to them.

4. The path is long, and you must walk it attentively so that you do not fall into any extreme—that is, so that the spiritual does not become something mundane for you, yet you also do not fall into fanaticism.

5. Once you achieve the balance that should exist between the spiritual soul and the "flesh," you will see how easy existence is and how smooth the path is. Step by step, you will walk your path and take advantage of all the opportunities that life offers you for the advancement of your soul.

When you then reach the threshold of spiritual life, when the hour approaches to bid farewell to the world that sheltered you and to the body that served as your support, there should be not the slightest resistance; neither should the soul wish to prolong the life of its body, nor should the physical shell hold the soul back any longer.

6. How much joy and how much light will the soul experience as it enters its new home, and how much peace and harmony will it leave behind in the hearts of those who belonged to it on earth!

7. I see that the atmosphere prevailing in the world is at odds with spiritualization. Therefore, it will be highly commendable if you are able to free yourselves from the obstacles that prevent you from advancing along the path.

8. I have sent you a message through which you can live in the world without being contaminated.

9. Learn, with My strength, to rise above it. Strive to rise above human hardships. Once you have elevated your life and liberated your soul, do not sink back down again.

10. There are no pitfalls on my path. But it is necessary to watch and pray, for thickets grow beside the path, and sometimes the treacherous wolf hides within them. Watch and pray, so that you may not be taken by surprise, but rather that you yourselves may surprise those who hide in order to bring down the one who wishes to walk the good path, or to rob him of his faith.

11. I announced that My people would reappear in the world when humanity would drink from its greatest cup of suffering. That is why I am now sending My messengers, My workers, My soldiers, and My prophets to the earth, for the time of battle is drawing near.

12. My people are not only those here who have heard Me through the messengers. My people will spread throughout the entire earth, and their children will be all those who bear witness to My truth—all those who bring light into the soul, all those who fight the weeds, and all those who proclaim the Third Era.

13. Become spiritual, and you will be able to understand and fulfill your mission. When other messengers of Mine arise in other countries, let them take notice of one another, unite, and support one another spiritually by using the power of thought to combat the discord, disunity, and war that have gripped the world.

14. Do not worry, people; I have received the merits you have earned to this day. But do not stop after the first steps; do not be content with the first works you have accomplished. Walk calmly and with firm steps, and you will achieve victory.

15. Your merits will not always have to wait until you enter the Spiritual Realm to reap their reward; rather, even here on your world, you will see them rewarded.

16. Here your body will have health and strength, and in the spiritual life you will have light and true joy.

17. Whoever has come to Me in the pursuit of wisdom has never felt deceived. I have seen that there has been no obstacle to hold you back in your desire to hear My Word. How could I fail to reward your efforts and your sacrifices? I alone know how much you had to grow in order to come to these places and remain with Me to hear Me.

18. The hour has come when people, of their own accord, break their chains, tear the blindfolds from their eyes, and seek the true path.

19. Human beings seek to possess a light that enables them to know what is rightfully theirs, as well as to know everything that is truly forbidden to them.

20. Spiritually, man is an ignorant creature. The countless prejudices that surround him and the threats and curses that weigh upon him have been the cause of his indifference toward the spiritual.

21. It is my light alone that now awakens souls; it is my voice that calls them to reflection; and it is my power that makes them steadfast and enables them to fight to reach their goal.

22. Humanity will soon free itself from its prejudices, just as one casts off a worn-out, old garment, and will eagerly lift its gaze and its mind beyond the barriers that have long hindered its development.

23. The instilled fears that people have nurtured in their hearts for centuries will likewise vanish when they remember that it was Christ who opened the gates of the Spiritual Kingdom, and who—since He had not revealed everything He had to teach humanity, because the time for that had not yet come—promised His return in an era that would be full of light, inspiration, and spiritual revelations.

24. In Me, people will find the courage to free themselves from the yoke of their ignorance.

25. How can you expect there to be peace on earth and for wars to cease, for people to be renewed and for sin to diminish, if they lack spiritual knowledge, which is the prerequisite, origin, and foundation of life?

26. Truly, I tell you, as long as My truth is neither understood nor followed, your existence on earth will be like a building constructed on quicksand.

27. Those who have awakened are fewer in number than those who remain cold and indifferent toward the spiritual. The latter are neither troubled nor afraid in the face of the prevailing chaos and attribute everything to superficial causes. They are content with their limited understanding and say, “Why should I seek to unravel mysteries or attempt to penetrate the unfathomable, since I fulfill all the duties imposed upon me by those who rule in the material realm, as well as by those who guide me spiritually through religions? Does the principle of goodness that Christ taught not exist in this fulfillment of duties?” With these thoughts, they reassure themselves and convince themselves that they are fulfilling their spiritual mission.

28. Yet I tell you that this fulfillment of your duties is only apparent and not real; that in the eyes of your conscience and before God, very little of

what you do is good, because your life is superficial, your spiritual understanding is insignificant, and your works are full of selfishness and vanity.

29. In the eyes of your fellow human beings, whom you can easily deceive, you may faithfully fulfill your spiritual and human duties. But before your conscience and your Father, you will not be able to stand on the basis of pretense—because there the truth comes to light—and that is what causes people to remain spiritually stagnant.

30. This has led to strife arising between one group and another. While the awakened speak of spiritualization, spiritual gifts, abilities, and revelations, the spiritually sluggish rise up and say that the former are dividing and confusing humanity, causing doubt and uncertainty in matters of faith.

31. This struggle will be inevitable so that the light may appear and the truth may shine forth. Only then will you realize that the truth does not cause division, and that My teaching, since it is founded on the truth, could not have brought about acts of division and discord among people, even if it initially compels them to struggle among themselves in order to attain the light.

32. Everyone will take up *their* weapons—some spiritual ones, others intellectual ones, and still others material ones.

33. Those who rely solely on the power of their physical weapons will be defeated, for victory will favor those who use spiritual weapons, whose nature and power are greater.

34. Although Jesus' teaching in the Second Era revealed everything, Spiritualism elucidates and explains all that was a mystery among humankind. Without its help, they would never penetrate to the core of the revelations.

35. Truly, I tell you, only the Lamb could unseal the Book of the Seven Seals to show you its entire contents.

36. Put this teaching into practice, O people. The time has come to reveal to the world the truth of My Word. I have called you to make you messengers who will bring to humanity the message it so desperately needs to know.

37. I am not telling you that when My Word reaches the peoples of the earth, all people will immediately become spiritualists. No—at first, it will suffice for spiritualization to be applied to every religious community. Then you will witness how, when they least expect it, all people will have moved toward a single point—that is, toward harmony, unity, and understanding—things that have never existed among them.

38. The weeds will be uprooted, and in their place the wheat will grow—the symbol of abundance, labor, progress, and peace.

39. Welcome to all those who come in search of the light that illuminates their path.

40. Be with Me; I am the lighthouse that shines upon all paths. This light is not new; since the beginning of human life, it has shone within the human conscience. But since man was created to penetrate the mysteries of spiritual life on his own, it was necessary that "the Word" become flesh in Jesus and, through His Word, tear away the veil of mysteries.

41. Has all of humanity, throughout its various generations, reached the summit of Calvary to reflect on the infinite love that caused Christ to die by human hands? No, humanity did not wish to recognize everything that the light of the Divine Master revealed to it. It preferred the light of science, which explores the mysteries of nature; it preferred earthly power to the greatness of the soul.

42. My light has not ceased to shine in consciences for even a moment. But since humanity is still immature and needs the Father to draw near to it in some way, I sent the Spirit of Elijah with the promising message of a new era.

Elijah brought to the world the revelation concerning the manner in which I would come to make Myself known to humanity, and as My forerunner, he opened the intellectual faculties of a human being so that I might speak through his lips. But he also manifested himself through visions and inspirations to announce to you that, following the proclamation through the human mind, there would be a dialogue from spirit to spirit.

43. Some will say that My return was unnecessary. Yet those who think this way do so only because they do not know that Jesus exposed the hypocrisy of the Pharisees, drove the merchants out of the temple, and did not bow down before those who claimed to be great.

44. Those who suffer, who hunger and thirst for justice, who long for light and elevation, who understand that the soul must press forward without pausing—they need Me. They all call upon Me in their prayers, implore Me in their pain, and ask Me when I will come. They know that humanity urgently needs Me, My Word, My balm, and My miracles.

45. Do you see the nations in endless wars? Do you see those wars that are the most decisive denial of the love I taught? Do you see the religious communities hostile to one another, even though they call themselves Christian and preach My supreme commandment, "Love one another"?

46. How much misery and how much suffering have been brought upon humanity by these wars instigated by human greed for power and by these differences in religious beliefs.

47. I have given you a seed in this time that is barely beginning to sprout in the hearts of this people. Yet truly, I tell you, this teaching will shake humanity and will be believed as a genuine revelation from God. All of you—as many of you as have received a task or a mission in My work—have the duty to present My teaching in all its purity.

48. Spiritualism has nothing to do with rites, traditions, or religious ceremonies; it stands above all outward forms of worship. Therefore, I tell you that whoever mixes into My teaching the ritual practices he has learned from sects or churches becomes a desecrator.

49. How could your fellow human beings admire the light of this revelation if you hide it behind the veil of your materialism and secrecy?

50. Spiritualism is not a mixture of religions; in its simplicity, it is the purest and most perfect teaching—it is the light of God descending upon the human spirit in this Third Era.

51. I tell you all this, people, because you are My first sowing in this era, so that you may embrace the truth, and so that humanity may not accuse you of being false or profane.

52. If you sink into fanaticism, you will be to blame. For the Book of Knowledge lay before your eyes and enlightened the soul.

53. You who come from various paths—receive My Word, carry My seed forward, and sow it in your fields. Recognize the nature of the truth that the Master entrusts to you.

54. Do not consider yourselves perfect simply because you possess the knowledge of a perfect teaching. But if you strive to fulfill your mission with the greatest purity of which a human being is capable, I will place in your path all those who long for a word of true comfort.

55. Be aware that, no matter how pure and loving your deeds may be, you will continue to be attacked. Then you will have the opportunity to teach, through examples of forgiveness, nobility, and mercy, how to defend the truth that you feel you carry in your hearts. You are not to defend your material temples, nor are you to defend your names or your personalities, but rather the truth that has been placed within you.

56. You multitudes of people who come to Me with sadness and weariness in your hearts—listen to Me, for I know that through the essence of My Word you will find your way back to peace, to faith, and to joy.

57. You come here barefoot, with sore feet, because in the vast desert you have worn out the sandals that protected you from the pebbles and the scorching sand. But here you will regain everything you have lost, for I love you and am giving you fresh proof of it.

58. How could you have allowed the light of your faith to dim? How could you have strayed so far from the true path that even the inner knowledge that you possess a spirit has been lost within you?

59. Only My divine revelation can impart to you the knowledge that you are in a new era. For you had fallen asleep.

60. Deep within your being, an unknown longing made itself felt, and a strange thirst grew ever stronger, without your being able to determine its cause. When that need became distressing, it was because the time had come for you to receive My new message.

61. It was the hunger and thirst of the soul that tormented you—hunger for truth and peace, thirst for love and light.

62. I wanted My Word to be like crystal-clear, fresh water, whose essence would contain the true and eternal nourishment of the soul —in such a way that when you came to hear Me, you would surrender yourselves to Me like that weary traveler who, upon discovering a spring, casts off the burden he carries and throws himself down, eagerly seeking refreshment from the longed-for liquid.

63. Not all of you have come here with a spiritual thirst. Those who have truly felt it have simply quenched it with My Word. There are, however, many who, although they have heard Me repeatedly, complain that their pain and problems remain the same. The reason for this is that they do not seek My essence, but rather the goods of the world.

64. Understand this well, so that you may never deceive yourselves.

65. Consider also that some lack nothing essential, live surrounded by comforts, and yet something casts a shadow over their lives, something frightens them, something is missing. It is the presence of the spiritual in their lives that they long for. It is the absence of that light that darkens their lives. When they heard Me say this, they cried out inwardly, “That was what I was seeking, what I had hoped for, what I was missing!”

Others, on the other hand, have come here and lamented that they have lost possessions, health, and affection, and the emptiness in their hearts was not filled by My Word. However, once they regained what they had lost, they walked away without even remembering this heavenly Word that they had once heard.

66. Not everyone is ready to feel and understand this revelation. While some remain, others leave, because not everyone thirsts for Me, because the longing for the spiritual is not the same in everyone.

67. I want to tell you that you should observe humanity, the peoples, and the nations closely, so that you may become aware of how they have turned their lives into a tormenting desert, whose scorching sun oppresses them, and whose aridity dominates and exhausts them. Do you not sense the immeasurable thirst that is gathering in the hearts of people? For now the oasis is also emerging, with pleasant shade and delightful freshness, with a constant flow of crystal-clear water, so that in it they may quench their longing for truth, their thirst for love and peace.

68. Many will come to the spring, and when they drink its water, they will say to Me, “This is what I was seeking.” But many others will also come to it, thinking they will find again what they have lost in the world . Yet, disappointed, they will turn their backs on Me and deny that this revelation contains even the slightest truth.

They will walk away, yet everything has been foreseen and prepared so that they may return when the true thirst of the soul finally sets in, and they call out to Me in their desert and say to Me: “Father, forgive us and grant us a new opportunity to come to the knowledge of Your truth.”

Then I, who had already forgiven them when they haughtily spurned the water from my spring and the bread from my table, will offer them my path, so that on it they may forget their weariness, so that they may be healed, filled with peace, and uplifted by my light.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 274

1. Welcome, pilgrims from all ages, who on this day of grace pause on your journey to hear My Word and take your place spiritually at My table.

2. I give rest and peace to your hearts so that you may hear Me. For truly, I tell you, My Word is the path that leads to peace and well-being.

3. But do not seek Me merely to ask Me for material things. True, I have the healing balm for all the afflictions that torment you, and I hold the keys that open the gates to work. But beyond that, I bring an infinite wealth of spiritual blessings, a stream of wisdom, and an inexhaustible source of spiritual joy.

4. I know that the meaning of this teaching surprises many when they hear it for the first time, and that is because My teaching speaks to their spiritual soul. It is the spiritual soul that I seek, and to it I turn, offering it a kingdom beyond this world by telling it which is the path that leads to that promised home.

But the person who lives for himself, who loves only what is his own, thinks only of himself, and expects everything from the world—when he hears talk of renunciation, patience, sacrifice, selflessness, and mercy, he asks himself: “If I give up everything, who will give to me? Since I possess so little in this life—why should I give it up?”

5. I forgive them, for they could not think otherwise; their selfishness stems from their ignorance. But when they hear Me more than once, and a spark of the light present in My Word illuminates their soul, it awakens as if from a long sleep, and they ask themselves in wonder and confusion: “Where am I? Who has spoken to Me?”

6. Meanwhile, My Word continues to touch that soul and lovingly sets the strings of that heart vibrating, until finally the soul’s pain, which has long accumulated within that person, breaks through its dam and overflows in tears—which signifies confession, an awakening to faith, spiritual resurrection, and the beginning of the ascent toward the Light, the Truth, and the Eternal.

7. This is not the case for everyone. But those who once came to hear my Word and harbored in their hearts selfishness, love of material things, pride, and arguments to deny my spiritual teaching immediately recalled, upon hearing my lesson that day, the day when they arrived full of darkness and then beheld a light they had never imagined could exist.

8. Many of them are now my most faithful and selfless workers.

9. People: My Word is a stream of love that will purify people and prepare them for a better life.

10. Staunet: I am currently giving you My instruction, which will save sinners through the lips of sinners themselves.

11. You cannot comprehend My universal plan of salvation; yet I reveal a part of it to you so that you may share in My work.

12. I alone know the significance of the time in which the world lives. No human being is able to comprehend the reality of this hour. From the very beginning, people have ceaselessly defiled themselves until they had darkened their sensibilities and their souls, creating for themselves a sick, restless, and sorrowful life. But now the hour of purification has struck.

13. You who have heard this divine Word have an understanding of what is happening in this time and will be mindful to pray, to guard against doing evil, and instead to do good. But not all of humanity understands the significance of the events of this time, and therefore confusion, despair, suffering, hatred, an unbridled lust for power, vice, crime, and all base passions reign among people.

14. The world needs My Word; the peoples and nations need My teachings of love. The ruler, the scientist, the judge, the pastor, the teacher—they all need the light of My truth, and that is precisely why I have come at this time: to enlighten humanity in its soul, its heart, and its mind.

15. Would you not feel fulfilled if you were to serve as pioneers for My Spirit, preparing the way for My coming to the hearts, peoples, and nations of the earth? Yet if you have the desire to break new ground and prepare the way—what examples and proofs will you offer?

16. Do not forget that My work is perfect, eternal, powerful, clear, and radiant.

17. You, My still immature disciples: You do not know how the spirits in the higher worlds love Me—beings who are your brothers and sisters. If you knew how they love Me, how they serve Me and obey Me, you would feel deep regret for your behavior toward your Father, and you would hasten to create a sanctuary in your heart to offer it to Him who loves you with perfect love.

18. Let My love dwell in your hearts to make them sensitive to the pain of others. You must learn compassion so that you may practice forgiveness and offer comfort to those who suffer.

19. Let My Word stir your heart so that it may beat with love for your neighbors.

20. Keep My teachings in mind, for they will serve as weapons in the battle when you must become true sowers of My truth.

21. Come near, for I offer comfort to those who weep, and you are weeping—some shedding tears, others inwardly, without sobs.

22. I gather your sorrows and transform them into peace—I, who am the only One who penetrates to the depths of the soul. I come for the sake of your soul's burden—that burden which you cannot yet bear.

23. O souls incarnated in human beings! You did not come to earth to be overcome by pain, problems, and trials. You came to triumph over misfortunes and adversities.

24. Weep no more, and do not sleep any longer. The human spirit is locked in a struggle with everything—with trials, with pain, with passions.

25. You have come to know all the sorrows of life; this is what you desired. But your faith, your will, and your effort can lift you above matter and pain.

26. Do you not understand my words? They are so simple! But you are clothed in matter and often fail to grasp the core of their meaning because you do not fathom them. A day will come when your soul—already free from its physical body—will repeat my words with joy and understand my teachings, and from this remembrance a stream of light will spring forth to guide your path. But you will lament that you were unable to grasp my teachings while you walked upon the earth, where you lacked a spiritual guide or support.

27. Commit my teachings to memory whenever you can. For if they slip from your memory, if they fade from your heart, if you forget them and set them aside, you will seek them later and no longer find them. It is as if you possessed a spring and abandoned it, and then, when thirst torments you and you seek it, it is as if the water had evaporated.

28. If you wish to know how to go through this life without thirst or exhaustion, and if you wish to be enlightened, if you are in the spiritual realm—if you wish to avoid pain and confusion—then make use of my teaching, let it be indelibly imprinted upon your being, and make it the law and standard of your life.

29. If the Father were to call you to account today, what would you do? What could you present in favor of your soul?

30. If your conscience tells you that you have not loved—even though this is the law—do you think you are ready to transition from the human state to the spiritual one? How many souls wandering through space would like to make themselves known to people to tell them, "Do not waste your time as I wasted mine."

31. Truly, I tell you, if you were to study each of My sentences, you would illuminate your life's path. For each of them contains essence, wisdom, and eternity.

32. Whoever understands My Word will ultimately know what has come into the world—will know where it comes from and where it must return.

33. Whoever is nourished by this essence will never again say that this world consists only of pain, tears, and bitterness, because he knows how to raise his faith and love above the pain.

34. This world, in which humanity has suffered and wept so much, is a place from which many would gladly flee. Yet truly, I tell you, I have destined it for you to fill it with love. But if I were to ask all of you at this very moment how much love you have sown in it—what would you answer?

35. I want you to tell Me that you have understood Christ—He who one day said to you, "Love one another." Recognize that I am asking you this question after many centuries of tireless teaching.

36. That is why I tell you again and again that you must learn to hear Me, that you must learn to be still when "the Word" speaks, so that the divine seed may sprout and blossom in your hearts.

37. I have had infinite patience in waiting for you to hear My voice. Why do you not have a little patience when you are subjected to a trial? I tell you that whoever lacks patience will learn it during this time of atonement. , too, is a teacher, even if it teaches with severity for a short time. Why not rather learn from the Divine Master, who teaches only with love?

38. For the materialist, time is not the same as it is for the spiritual person. For one, it proves to be justice; for the other, a blessing. Yet the light of the centuries has always shone upon humanity, caressing some and awakening all.

39. When will you allow this light to reveal itself through your spiritual soul? When will I find people free from chains and ready to soar upward toward Me?

40. There are still many travelers who have strayed from the path, many human beings lost in the darkness of ignorance, because they are more "flesh" than spirit, more falsehood than truth.

41. In them, matter is the victor and the spirit is the vanquished. It is these lost souls whom I invite to the Feast of the Spirit, to the banquet of love, where my heavenly table awaits them all to free them from so much bitterness and so much loneliness.

42. I will give them my food—bread, fruit, wine, and honey—which, understood in the true sense, are warmth, comfort, peace, health, and knowledge.

43. The prayer you send up in silence is a true spiritual hymn of praise; its notes mingle with those of the righteous and the angels.

44. You bring the burden of your debts into My presence; you lay your whole life before Me. Yet I tell you: In the depths of your being there are sufferings and duties of atonement that you do not know and that only I know. But it does not matter that you do not speak to Me of all this, nor that you do not ask Me for all that you do not know of your past. I am in all things, and nothing escapes My mercy, just as nothing escapes My justice.

45. Feel My fatherly love; let the darkness, the sufferings, and the tears vanish into it. Draw strength from Me, regain your health and peace, and return strong to the path of the struggle.

46. This is the Word you seek—the Word that brings comfort, instills new courage in you, and fills you with hope. Why do you follow Me despite the trial? Why do you not cast the cross from your shoulders? Because in the meaning of My Word you find complete understanding of all your sufferings.

47. “Israel” is the name I have given to the people I am currently gathering around My new revelation, for no one knows better than I do what spirit dwells within each of the called ones of this “Third Era.”

48. “Israel” has a spiritual meaning, and I give *you* this name so that you may be aware that you are part of the people of God. For “Israel” does not represent a people of the earth, but a world of spirits.

49. This name will once again become known on earth, but free from error, in its true meaning, which is spiritual.

50. You must know the origin and meaning of this name; your faith that you are children of that people must be absolute, and you must have complete understanding of from whom and why you have received this designation, so that you may withstand the attacks that will be directed at you tomorrow by those who ascribe a different meaning to the name “Israel.”

51. You are the spiritual people who will truly understand the mystery of the ladders that Jacob saw with the eyes of the spirit in a dream. I already see that you are capable of understanding my lessons, and I have brought you together to reveal them to you.

52. The ability to understand comes from development, growth, and accumulated experience.

53. Truly, I tell you, before the worlds were created, and before man appeared on Earth, your soul already existed. There were epochs of ignorance for it, a life in those abodes of preparation—times when the soul was taught to inhabit the Earth by incarnating within a human being.

54. Your mind does not receive the impressions or memories of your soul's past, because the body is like a dense veil that prevents penetration into the soul's life. What brain could absorb the images and impressions that the soul has received throughout its past? What intellect could grasp, in terms of human concepts, that which is incomprehensible to it?

55. Because of all this, I have not yet allowed you to know who you are spiritually, nor what your past was like.

56. Could you, then, know in what way I am forming the people of Israel? No, I have revealed to you only what you need to know now and to the extent that you are able to understand it. Thus I have told you that you are children of the people of God, that you belong to Him in spirit and not in the flesh, that your task is to multiply yourselves to infinity— —and to invite everyone to enter the circle of this people, and that it is your destiny to carry the light everywhere throughout the worlds.

57. In the First Era, I gave a man the name Israel. It was Jacob, so that he might be the progenitor of a people who would be called by the same name. This name was spiritual, so that this people might be, in the history of humanity, like a book opened before the Spirit.

58. That people heard My voice and revealed the gifts inherent in the Spirit. It received My Law through Moses and was subjected to very great trials. It had no other mission on earth than to reveal the existence and the Law of the living and true God to the pagan nations.

59. The patriarchs, the prophets, the seers, the rulers, the lawmakers, the judges, and the kings were My messengers, My spokesmen, My servants, and My instruments to reveal Myself—sometimes in love, sometimes in instruction, and sometimes in justice. Through them, I gave other peoples proof of My power.

60. Today, now that many centuries have passed, and the glory of that people—as well as its judgment—lies far in the past, you must not look down upon its history. For if you translate it from the earthly sense to the spiritual sense, you will receive an infinite number of lessons and instructive examples, through which you will ultimately come to understand that that Israel is a symbol, an emblem, a parable, and that the New Israel, which I am currently forming, signifies its realization in its spiritual sense.

61. Behold: When Israel, after achieving its liberation in Egypt and conquering the Promised Land through its faith and perseverance, founded the capital through its children and named it “Jerusalem,” it erected a temple there in honor of Jehovah, which served as a torch of faith for the hearts of the people.

62. Who would have told that people—who thanked the Father for granting them rest in the Promised Land—that in that city, which they called holy, they would nail the Messiah to the cross?

63. You, who are the new people striving to free yourselves from the power of “Pharaoh”—who is materialism, ignorance, fanaticism, and idolatry—begin the great journey through the desert. But when you then felt fear of loneliness, hunger, and danger, you suddenly saw that a “cloud” was descending upon the mountain, and that from the “cloud” a ray of divine light emerged, which, upon reaching your understanding, became the Word that is wisdom.

64. This Word is the Law of God, the perfect Law of love, justice, and peace. It is also the new manna that nourishes you and will enable you to reach the New Jerusalem.

65. That city is no longer on this earth; it is no longer of this world: this city exists in the spiritual realm. Yet when you one day dwell there forever and I come to you as the Messiah, you will no longer crown Me with thorns, nor give Me vinegar to drink, nor nail Me to a cross. I will come to you as on that day when the crowds covered the ground with their cloaks, sang songs of praise, and waved palm branches. You will receive Me in your hearts as you celebrate the Master’s triumphal entry into Jerusalem.

66. Once this happens, I will no longer depart from your midst.

67. Do you understand the divine meaning of these revelations and the earthly meaning you had ascribed to them?

68. Now I am with you only temporarily, just as I was in days of old. The time is already approaching when I will no longer speak to you, yet humanity has not sensed My presence.

69. From the “mountain” from which I send you My Word and look upon you, I will have to cry out on the eve of My departure: “Humanity, humanity, you who did not know *Who* was with you!” Just as in the “Second Era,” shortly before My death, I looked upon the city from a mountain and cried out through tears: “Jerusalem, Jerusalem, you who did not recognize the good that was among you.” It was not the world for which He wept; it was for the sake of the souls of the people, who were still without light and who still had to shed many tears to attain the truth.

70. If all that the people possessed in the First Era had not been merely a symbol, my almighty justice would have preserved that city, with its temple and its traditions, intact. But everything was destroyed so that only the Law might continue to shine in their consciences, and so that all might understand that the Kingdom of the Spirit is truly not of this world.

May my peace be with you!

Instruction 275

1. I am Love, which is why you are forgiven and enjoy My gifts of grace. But do not expect only affection and gifts from your Father. Remember that I have also come as a Master to help you understand your shortcomings and imperfections and to teach you how you must correct yourselves.

2. I am with you in your spirit and let my light shine in your mind so that you may appreciate the value of what you are currently receiving and, at the same time, recognize that not everything you attain has been earned through merit. I also make you understand that what you have received so far is not all that I have to give you, and that what you long for today is not all that the longing of your spiritual soul will encompass once it is more fully developed.

3. Along with the trials and lessons that life gives you, My instruction works to explain and illuminate the meaning of each lesson. For only knowledge, experience, and development will rightly earn you the title "disciples of My Divinity in the Third Era."

4. What could you offer your fellow human beings? What would be your fruit? What would be the testimony and confirmation of the Word or the teaching you wish to preach if you lacked your own experience?

5. Once you are spiritualized and then encounter people who are suffering and in despair because they cannot possess what they strive for in this world, you will see how their materialism contrasts with the exaltation of My disciples, whose contentment will be great because their aspirations and desires will be noble, founded on the firm conviction that everything in this life is transitory.

6. My disciples will speak to the world through examples of spirituality—through a life that strives to bring the soul closer to the Divine, rather than chaining it to the false treasures of the world.

7. I know that the materialists will rebel in the coming times when they come to know this teaching; but their conscience will tell them that my word alone speaks the truth.

8. In human life, everything is fleeting: youth is a fleeting illusion, fame is short-lived, and pleasure is only momentary. Therefore, my teaching inspires you with the ideal of attaining the eternal. For the joys of the spirit and the glory intended for it, once attained, will never fade.

9. People, it is so easy to bring a little spirituality into your lives that I say to you: Why don't you do it? Why don't you try it? It is not necessary for you to distance yourselves from your human duties.

10. It is enough for you to infuse your works with a touch of spirituality so that you are no longer merely simple earthly beings, but become beings of a higher spiritual life, capable of understanding the meaning inherent in humanity's purpose.

11. I tell you once again that I am not dissuading you from your task in the world, for there, too, you have sacred duties. But I tell you that you should not attach more importance to the world than to your spiritual development.

12. It is necessary that you immerse yourselves in the knowledge of My work, that you grasp My Word and comprehend the scope of My teachings.

13. I am speaking now to the souls, knowing that My light will pass from them to their physical bodies, and that once the mind and the senses are enlightened, these bodies will become willing instruments of the Spirit.

14. You multitudes of people who hear this Word: Close your physical eyes and hear the voice of your Lord in infinity.

15. At this time, it is not the man Jesus who speaks to you—the one you might see in squares and streets, on paths, or in valley meadows—but the Spirit of Jesus, who is present in every spirit and every mind; it is my universal light, which pours out upon all the children of God.

16. People, would it not bring you joy to see the fruits of my teaching bearing fruit in the world? Do you not long to see this valley of tears transformed into a land of peace? Then work with love, and you will have this joy in your soul. Yes, disciples, in your soul, for you do not know what your home will be at that time. But it does not matter that you will first behold the victory of the Light from the Spiritual Valley—more than that: from there, you will value the fruit of your works and your struggle even more highly.

17. Your hearts beat faster, and you say to Me, "Master, when will our souls be able to sing this song of triumph?"

18. The leaders of the congregations say to Me, "Father, may our efforts not be in vain." Yet I tell both groups that it is entirely possible to attain this goal, that it does not require the sacrifice of your lives to achieve this ideal. But you must observe each of My commandments so that all your work is founded on My truth, and the efforts of all are directed toward the ultimate goal that I have set before you.

19. "Spiritualization," "union," "obedience"—these are the solid foundations for the sanctuary you are to build for your Father. If you live up to this, you will eventually witness the blossoming and fruitfulness of My work and your struggle within humanity.

20. Ever since My Word began to be revealed through these spokespeople, I have inspired you toward spiritualization, demanded unity from you, and taught you obedience.

21. Both those who came first and those who came last know these teachings, which are ceaselessly repeated through My spokespeople.

22. My teachings to you have spoken of spiritualization, so that you may free yourselves from all outward forms of worship and learn to love and serve Me in a spiritual, profound, sincere, exalted, and pure manner.

23. I have often spoken to you about unity, because if you do not unite the fruits of your gifts and your strengths in the struggle—if you act individually—your work will bear no fruit.

24. I have spoken to you about obedience so that all your actions may be subject to a perfect will, such as Mine, and so that you may never stray from the path in fulfilling it. Then, when the proclamation of My Word comes to an end, you will all be able to give the world proof of the truth of My revelation.

25. Those who follow these commandments will find faith among their fellow human beings. But those who disregard them, and who claim to teach the masses amid their discord, disobedience, and lack of spiritual awareness—I tell you, sooner or later their deceit and hypocrisy will be exposed, and they will find themselves entangled in the greatest trials and abandoned even by the most faithful.

26. Could you call this the victory of My teaching? No, people, it is not confusion that you shall encounter at the end of the struggle. It is peace, joy, and light in which your daily work shall culminate.

27. Do you think that My Spirit would remain boundlessly indifferent in the face of evidence of ingratitude and disobedience from a portion of this people? No, people, I will bring My justice, and with it I will make those tremble who do not obey Me , just as I made them tremble with My tenderness when they heard My Word.

28. My teaching could not be clearer or simpler. Yet if your memory should fail you and you should forget it, I will inspire those who must compile My lessons to form from them the Book of My Word that has been given in this Third Era. This book will remind you of all that you have forgotten, will make you weep with remorse when you face your trials, and will make you understand that in the end it is My Will that is done, and My Truth that triumphs.

29. Why does My Word sometimes seem harsh to you? It contains no harshness; it is full of the love I hold for you. For your Father does not want His children to weep.

30. When I speak to you in this tone, seek behind the words of the Judge the presence of the Master and the essence of the Father; then you will discover all of this.

31. When I warn you and prophesy to you, know that I know your future, and that I know you better than you know yourselves, for I am Life.

32. Learn to rise spiritually to Me in your silence. Speak to Me in your devotion through the Spirit, and you will receive My answer.

33. Train your mind by teaching it to let go of every superfluous thought, by teaching it to step back during your spiritual dialogue, so that it does not become an obstacle preventing you from concentrating and freeing yourselves in that blessed moment.

34. How happy is the soul that attains this spiritual preparation and this inner liberation! All its gifts come to light and reveal themselves! Inspiration, revelation, healing power, the inner word, and many other abilities appear and reveal their essence and their purpose.

35. Set aside a few moments of your time each day and devote them to spiritual prayer; then you will soon experience the fruit of that practice. Do not wait for the day when I make Myself known to give you My instruction and prepare you. For then you will have to start over again and again and stumble over obstacles that will prevent you from finding spiritual refreshment.

36. Devote a few moments each day to this practice. You will always find Me ready to hear you and to assist you.

37. True prayer has not been practiced by people in this age. Therefore, they have had to formulate prayers and petitions to repeat them mechanically as often as they need to.

38. People no longer know how to draw inspiration to speak to Me with their souls. They no longer know the spiritual language that everyone should know, because they do not know the method of training themselves—by renouncing all rituals, rejecting all materialization, and focusing on the core of their being—in order to perceive My presence and receive the light of inspiration.

39. Therefore, I say to you: The more you sacrifice your inclination to pray before symbols and to dedicate ceremonies to Me in search of the inner sanctuary, the more you will experience how your gift of spiritual communication unfolds, grows, and elevates itself, bringing you step by step closer to the dialogue from spirit to spirit—which will occur when humanity learns to pray with perfection.

40. Understand now that if it is My will that you teach your fellow human beings the way to attain perfection in prayer, you must prepare

yourselves to provide evidence of the truth and the power that exist within it.

41. Do you intend to teach them that it is enough to close one's eyes for the method to be perfect? Do you wish to deceive your neighbors by having them adopt meaningless behaviors, while within yourselves there is no true preparation? That will not do, people. For you must not deceive yourselves, nor your fellow human beings, and even less so your Father.

42. When you teach others to pray, it is because you will be able to demonstrate the truth, the power, and the effectiveness of spiritual prayer. You are to heal the sick through prayer, to bring peace where discord reigns, and to save those who are in danger. Then you will truly find faith, and people will want to follow your example. Your teaching will awaken faith in people's hearts; they will be amazed by the authenticity of the evidence you present to them.

43. Do not forget: For prayer to be effective, your faith must be firm and great, so that mercy may be the essence of your ascent to Me.

44. All who have performed miracles—all who have demonstrated spiritual power—have prayed in this way. Thus did the patriarchs of the early times pray: from spirit to spirit. Thus did Moses pray in the wilderness and Daniel in the lions' den. Likewise did I, in Jesus, to strengthen humanity in the knowledge of true prayer by demonstrating the power of spiritual prayer before their very eyes.

45. Jesus prayed in the wilderness before the crowd and, to the amazement of the people, multiplied the loaves and the fish. He prayed at Lazarus's tomb and gave proof that prayer born of faith and mercy bestows health and life. He prayed among the disciples, revealing to them the power that a person attains when he knows how to connect with his Father.

46. How far has humanity strayed from My teachings! Everything about it is superficial, false, outward, and ostentatious. Therefore, its spiritual power is null and void, and to compensate for its lack of strength and spiritual development, it has thrown itself into the arms of science and developed its intellect.

47. In this way, with the help of science, humankind has come to feel strong, great, and powerful. Yet I tell you that such strength and greatness are insignificant compared to the power of the spiritual soul, which you have not allowed to grow and reveal itself.

48. When licentiousness and materialism had reached their peak among humankind and caused them to forget their origins—when the overflowing torrent of their passions, pleasures, and vices had turned

many people into frivolous beings unaware of their duties toward God, toward their families, and toward their fellow human beings— this Word came to humanity like a spring of crystal-clear water for the thirsty hearts of people.

49. You are so accustomed to sin that *your* life seems to you the most natural, normal, and acceptable thing, and yet it appears as though Sodom and Gomorrah, Babylon, and Rome had unloaded all their depravity and sin upon this humanity.

50. Although it seems paradoxical, this is the right time for My Word to find an echo in the hearts of people.

51. Remember pagan Rome, how—disgusted by pleasure, weary of enjoying the delights of the flesh—it opened its heart to receive My message.

52. Those events will repeat themselves, and you will see My seed sprout among *the* peoples where you have seen people straying farthest from the path of truth.

53. My Word, full of wisdom, comfort, and the promise of renewal, will strike a chord in the hearts that the impure and the evil have never reached. Those who are dead to the light and truth of life will rise again, and morality, long since destroyed, will be restored.

54. Just as the pagans of that time, having been converted to My teaching, sought salvation in the love taught by My Word, so the materialists of this age will seek the path to their redemption in the example that Jesus left through His life. But they will also draw inspiration from the spiritual light that My Spirit poured out upon humanity in this era. What does this light contain? The knowledge of spiritual life, the revelation of the spiritual soul's abilities, and the unveiling of the mysteries that humanity has been unable to fathom.

55. I have made you, O people, the stewards of My new Word. For a long time I have revealed Myself to you so that you may have the certainty that it is My presence in the Spirit that is with you, and so that you may have had sufficient time to absorb My teachings within yourselves, to write them down, and to reflect upon them.

56. Why all this? So that when My revelation among you ceases, you will not say that it was a fleeting phenomenon of which you are neither certain nor sure.

57. Since you now know from Me that the last day for these teachings is drawing near, you are beginning to feel the weight of responsibility, for I am leaving you behind not as students or disciples, but as interpreters,

messengers, and witnesses to the message you have heard from the Master.

58. Some of you are full of faith, strength, and zeal, and are waiting for the right hour to begin the day's work. Others, however, doubt themselves and tremble at the thought of the struggle. To these latter I ask: Is it possible that other peoples, who have not heard My Word directly, will set to work before you, moved only by the testimony of what has reached them?

59. What is it that fills you with fear? Your heart tells Me: "Lord, the inability to tangibly prove the truth to the materialists and the unbelievers." You have not understood Me: I did not say that you should make the spiritual—which is invisible and intangible—physically perceptible before the eyes of skeptical people so that they might believe in the spiritual. Above all, I have wanted you to purify your lives and spiritualize yourselves in such a way that, through your words and deeds, you provide the best evidence that the teaching to which you profess your faith is true.

60. It seems very difficult to you to provide evidence that will satisfy those who seek a scientific explanation for everything. Nevertheless—the greatness I have imbued in My teachings is such that you will find within them the solution to provide an answer and explanation for every problem that arises.

61. Do you really believe that I have brought you a regressive teaching? Study My Word, and you will see for yourselves that it has been revealed in a way that is in harmony with both the spiritual and intellectual development of humanity.

62. Neither in the past nor today do I condemn your science, for it is a path through which humanity likewise discovers My truth. Whoever seeks Me in all knowledge will find Me, feel My presence, and discover My laws. What I object to is the misuse of that which was created solely for good purposes.

63. Today, people are far more capable than those of the past of understanding the nature and power of God. See in this the influence that science has had on humanity's capacity for understanding.

64. When people still believed that only what they could perceive with their eyes existed, and they themselves did not know the shape of the world they inhabited, they imagined a God who was limited to what their eyes could perceive. But as their minds gradually unraveled one mystery after another, the universe expanded more and more before their eyes, and the greatness and omnipotence of God grew ever greater in the eyes

of humanity's astonished intellect. Therefore, I had to give you, in this age, a teaching that is in harmony with your development.

65. Yet I ask you: Is it material knowledge that my revelation contains? No, the knowledge I teach you concerns an existence beyond the nature that you see and have been exploring for so long. My revelation shows the path that leads the spirit to a plane of existence from which it can discover, perceive, and understand everything.

66. Does it seem impossible to you—or at least strange—that God reveals Himself spiritually to humankind—that the Spiritual World makes itself known and manifests in your lives—that unknown worlds and spheres communicate with you? Do you perhaps want your understanding to remain static, and for the Father to never reveal to you anything more than what He has already revealed?

67. Do not be bound by habitual beliefs, and do not set limits on your spirit's understanding!

68. Today you may deny, oppose, and persecute the Spiritual Teaching; yet I know that tomorrow you will bow to the truth.

69. Every divine revelation has been opposed and rejected when it first appeared; yet in the end, that light has prevailed.

70. Humanity has likewise shown itself to be skeptical regarding the discoveries of science; yet in the end, it has had to yield to reality.

71. You have been unbelieving because of your materialism. At first, you believed only in what your eyes saw. But you have evolved, and now you believe in what your intellect has discovered. Why should you not believe in and recognize what lies beyond your material universe once your spirit penetrates that realm of infinite knowledge?

You do not yet know how much humanity of the future will come to understand. Compare the spiritual and material knowledge of people in earlier times with the knowledge you have today, and this will give you an idea of what human life will be like in the times to come.

72. Now is the right time to awaken you to a new age, to prepare you, and to prophetically announce to you all that you are yet to see.

73. Understand, O people, that My coming took place at the right time.

My peace be with you

Instruction 276

1. Among the multitudes of people who come to hear My teaching, I see "the last ones" arriving, who are hearing this Word for the first time. They had received the testimony of those who had previously been invited to My spiritual feast. But they had refused to believe in My presence and in the coming of the Third Era.

2. Yet they came because they overcame obstacles and prejudices, and it was enough for them to hear the first words spoken by the Messenger's lips to say: "Master, it is You; I recognize the essence of Your Word; my soul trembles."

3. Blessed are those who hear Me until the end of My revelation in 1950 and believe in My presence. For truly, I tell you, My essence will not depart from their hearts even after My departure.

4. My voice is currently drawing great multitudes of people, for the end of their pilgrimage on earth is approaching for many souls. That despondency, that weariness, that sadness they carry in their hearts are proof that they already long for a higher homeland, a better world. But it is necessary that they live out the final stage of their journey on earth in obedience to the promptings of their conscience, so that the trail of their last steps on earth may be a blessing to the generations that follow, as they fulfill their various tasks in the world.

5. The sadness of many people stems from the fact that, on their long journey, they have not found a tree with dense foliage in whose shade to rest. They did find trees along their path, but they were barren and their seeds were dead.

6. All those who have sought Me, who have hoped for a long time, will soon hear My voice and rush to it, because the last remnant of hope and the last spark of faith have not been extinguished in their hearts.

7. My work of the Spirit awaits them; it is the mighty tree they seek, in whose shade they wish to rest and from whose fruits they wish to nourish themselves.

8. When they finally arrive, satisfy their hunger and thirst, and rejoice at the chance to rest, they will see their entire past flash before their eyes: the grueling daily marches through the desert, the dark times filled with temptations, the abysses teeming with dangers, vices, and the threat of death. They will remember all the bitter cups they drank, and will see within themselves the scars of the struggle along their arduous path through life.

9. Here they will regain their peace. I await them. Pave the way for them so that they do not go astray, and prepare a song of praise so that you may welcome them with festive joy in your hearts.

10. At first they will be students of My new revelations; afterward, through their love and diligence, they will become disciples; and when their souls have truly been nourished and imbued with this essence, they will no longer seek a tree to find shade. Everywhere they will feel My presence, and in it they will find shade, refuge, fruit, rest, and peace.

11. How important it is that the “last” encounter the “first” as strong examples, so that they may be strengthened by their good example and, from their very first steps, set out on the path of obedience, zeal, and purity.

12. Many times you have had Me as your Master. Yet when I reveal Myself as Judge, you are seized by fear. Then, in an instant, you wish to cleanse yourselves of even the slightest blemish so that you may appear pure before Me. Your regret at having hurt Me turns to weeping, and your soul turns to Me in prayer.

When you then realize that you have performed a true act of repentance, you calm down and now feel worthy to hear the word of the Divine Judge, who visits souls with His light.

13. Blessed are those who repent and make firm resolutions for improvement and renewal, for they will be able to rise above what is impure and harmful. Without repentance, self-reflection, and resolutions for improvement, you will not have laid the foundations for the sanctuary that you must build within your soul. But if you recognize your faults and strive to free yourselves from them in the future, your conscience will guide you in all the works of your life.

14. Those times when people sought purification through the sacrifice of innocent victims are long past for you. You have also come to understand the futility of fasting practices and misunderstood acts of penance that you have practiced for so long. Today you know that only the renewal and spiritualization of your soul can bring peace and light.

15. I preached My truth in the “Second Era” as a human being through My example. I put an end to the senseless sacrifice of innocent and unaware beings by sacrificing Myself for the sake of a perfect teaching of love. You have called Me the “Lamb of God” because that people had sacrificed Me on their traditional holidays. Indeed, My blood was shed to show humanity the path to salvation. My divine love was poured out from the cross upon the humanity of that time and of all times, so that humanity might be inspired by that example, by those words, by that

perfect life, and find salvation, the cleansing of sins, and the elevation of the soul.

16. You now understand that I came to set an example through which *you* must earn merit by taking Me as your model, in order to secure for yourselves a home of eternal peace, a garment of light, and inexhaustible peace.

17. I desire, within My new band of apostles, disciples who are strong, spiritual, and filled with the light of knowledge. I have given you this knowledge through My revelations, which I bestowed upon you during the Three Ages. I do not want you to investigate My Spirit, nor anything that belongs to the spiritual realm, as if they were material things. I do not want you to study Me in the manner of scientists, for you would then fall into great and lamentable errors.

I have taught you to elevate the soul through prayer in order to inquire of your Father with humility and respect. For then the secret treasury will open a little to let you see what is intended for your knowledge, and you will feel the divine light of inspiration coming into your understanding.

18. Prayer is the means revealed to your spirit to reach Me with your questions, your concerns, and your longing for light. Through this dialogue, you can dispel your doubts and tear away the veil that conceals any mystery.

19. Prayer is the beginning of the dialogue from spirit to spirit that will blossom in the times to come and bear fruit among this humanity. Today I have revealed all this to this people who listen to Me, so that they may be the forerunners of the age of spiritualization.

20. Do not think that My Spirit will only then begin to hover over all people. Truly, I tell you, My vibration, My inspiration, My presence, and My light have been with humanity at all times. But they were never sufficiently prepared to receive My messages directly.

21. At all times I have drawn near to you; I have always spoken to you; I have always sought you out. You, on the other hand, have never come to Me on the true path; you have never spoken to Me in the language of the Spirit, nor have you sought Me where I truly am.

22. Do not lose heart at My words when they point out your transgressions. I also tell you that I have forgiven all the errors and shortcomings that people have had, and I am opening before their spirits an age of light in which they will recognize their imperfections, so that they may rise from their stagnation and come to know the truth contained in My work, which they have not been able to fathom until now.

23. Do you want it to be My voice that answers your questions tomorrow? Learn to pray, for if you do not, it will be your mind that answers. But what can it reveal to you, since it has never penetrated the realm of the Spirit?

Allow the soul to rise up, to reach Me, to knock at the gates of My love and My wisdom, through which you will find the wondrous life you have never before discovered.

24. Delve deeply into My words, O disciples; there you will find the essence of the lesson I have given you this day.

25. I am your Friend—the One to whom you can entrust your secrets—the One who gives everything for you.

26. I see that you come to confide a sorrow to Me, so that I may free your heart from it, and I will truly grant this. But this will only happen when you understand that evil cannot be healed superficially, but must be addressed at its root—that in addition to prayer and supplication, improvement, self-reflection, and renewal are necessary.

27. What merit is there if I heal you of an illness or free you from some suffering, yet you cling to the cause of your suffering?

28. Pray that you may receive My light and, through it, discover the reasons or the source of your trials and misfortunes. Ask that you may feel strengthened in your humility. But first, use all your willpower to avoid everything that could harm you, both in your soul and in your physical body.

29. Come to Me, all of you, and be healed of your sufferings. Ensure that your faith brings about the miracle of restoring your health and attaining your salvation. The miracle does not depend on Me, but on you. Yet do not forget that it is no longer My robe that you must touch to receive the miracle, but that you must reach My Spirit through your faith and your spiritual elevation.

30. How many have found their health in this way, because they understood in time to discover the source of their suffering and used all their faith and will to fight until they were victorious! How many have also left sad, confused, or disappointed, without having attained what they longed for, because they believed that simply by going to one of these places of gathering or by merely asking, they had already achieved everything. They never took an interest in discovering the cause of their suffering and had to leave without having attained the good they sought. It is those who live without spiritual light who do not know the reason for their suffering or the value of health or peace.

31. Most people have a “Doubting Thomas” in their hearts; they want to see and touch in order to believe. But I tell you that the proofs granted to the most skeptical of My disciples will not be repeated in this age, because the world will not have Me as a human being again, and because I left that example as an open book before each of My children so that they might ponder this lesson.

32. Do not think that I can reveal Myself to the world only as a human being. No, for now I make Myself felt within you spiritually, and this is proof that I can make Myself known to humanity in countless ways. I have created everything and know you; therefore, I know how to stir the slumbering soul of this humanity.

33. My humility in those days caused the hearts of the people to tremble with love. They were accustomed to witnessing the pomp and display of those who claimed to represent Me in the world. When people saw that the King of Kings came without a crown and had no throne on earth, their eyes were opened, and they recognized the truth.

34. Likewise, in this age I will also cause the world to tremble through My humility, of which I have given you the first signs by choosing the simplicity and seclusion of the First Ones who sensed the coming of the New Age, in order to proclaim My message among them.

35. Woe to those who have used My name to spiritually dominate humanity, if by doing so they have hindered its upward development or led it into error, for they will see thousands of people seeking the truth leave their ranks! Woe to the scientists who—instead of making life easier—have made it more painful for people, for then they will see the poor and the uneducated perform miracles that they, with all their science, would be incapable of performing!

36. The miracles of this time have likewise been recorded as a testimony for future generations. But truly, I tell you, these miracles will be realized more in the soul than in the body.

37. In that Second Era, I healed a multitude of the sick. I healed the blind, the lepers, the possessed, the deaf, the lame, and the mute. They were all sick in body, yet through the miracle performed on their bodies, their souls were revived.

38. Now I come first and foremost to shed light upon the soul, to grant it freedom, to kindle its faith, and to heal it of every evil, so that it may then take it upon itself to strengthen and heal its body.

39. Do you not think that, as time goes on, I must find you increasingly advanced, and that my lessons must therefore be ever more profound?

40. That is why the world will no longer see Me born in a stable, nor will it see Me die on a cross; rather, it will have to evolve upward in order to feel My spiritual presence.

41. Humanity, do the pain, misery, and chaos that surround you at this time seem unforeseeable to you? If you are surprised, it is because you have taken no interest in My prophecies and have not prepared yourselves. Everything was foreseen, and everything was foretold, but you lacked faith, and now, as a result, you are drinking from a very bitter cup.

42. Even today, I prophesy through the human mind. Some prophecies will soon be fulfilled; others only in times far in the future. This people, who hears them, bears the great responsibility of making them known to humanity. For they contain light that helps people understand the reality in which they live, so that they may pause in their frantic rush toward the abyss.

43. My messengers will make it known to the nations that if they continue to pursue their foolish and insane quest for greatness and power, making use in the process of forces and elements they do not yet know or understand how to apply, this earth—which was the paradise created by the Lord and later, through human sins and disobedience, became a valley of tears— will be transformed into a field of death and silence as a result of human wickedness.

44. Could you perhaps call this a success or a victory for science? It would be a victory for humanity if it were to attain a life of peace and harmony, for then it would have laid the foundation for its greatest achievements—both human and spiritual—and would have fulfilled the commandment that I advise you to follow: Love one another.

45. Multitudes of people from other countries will come to this nation, eagerly questioning you about the spiritual events you have witnessed during this time, as well as about the revelations and prophecies I have given you. For in many parts of the world, My messages have been received, stating that My divine ray has descended upon a place in the West to speak to the humanity of this age. When the time comes, you will witness how they will come from other peoples and nations to seek you out. Then the leaders of the major denominations will be dismayed that it was not to them that I addressed Myself.

46. Now you understand why I want you to fight against your materialism, to eliminate all your doubts and errors. For I do not want your fellow human beings, when they come to you, to experience disillusionment or disappointment. I do not want them, instead of calling you brothers, to become your enemies.

47. Does such great confusion as prevails in the world not pain you? Do you not suffer in the face of such great spiritual darkness?

48. Be good disciples—great in your knowledge and humble in your manner of teaching. I tell you that you should take advantage of every opportunity to sow that life offers you. Yet you must be aware that anyone who calls himself a Master without being one will be responsible for everything he does along his path, as well as for the trials he experiences along the way.

49. This is a precious moment for reflection, so that you may free yourselves from routine, set out on a path of progress, and truly come to know the purity of this work. For not all of you have considered its purity, nor have you understood it. I still see among you forms of worship and practices so strange that they confuse most people, even though they please some who have a penchant for rites. These people are unaware that they are thereby providing a cause for ridicule in the future.

50. Do you think the Master fears that people will destroy His work? No, people, the Father has nothing to fear; His work is indestructible. What I want is for you to love the truth, to present My work in all its purity. For if you do not do this, you will cause much pain, just as all those have done—in whatever religious community—who have confused, corrupted, or hurt their neighbors without compassion for their brothers and sisters, by giving them stones instead of bread, darkness instead of light, or lies instead of truth.

51. You have all received this Word, people; be aware of what you have heard, and yet I tell you: Nothing compels you to serve Me, nor to follow the path that has been laid out. But he who is ready, who cannot resist the love he feels in his heart, who does not fear that his feet will be rubbed raw on the path—let him take up his cross and follow his Master, ready to serve Me in his fellow human beings.

52. It is Elijah who has been among the great multitudes of people to teach them the way of truth, to speak to them of the Kingdom of God, to show people the path to spiritualization, and to free them from confusion, injustice, and wickedness.

53. Elijah calls people to repentance, shows them virtue and love, to lead them to Me like sheep from the fold.

54. In this Third Era, I have directed My universal ray toward the human intellect to convey My Word to you. Yet humanity has not yet taken notice of My divine revelation, for it has created many gods according to its own will and its own notions. But I tell you: There is only *one* true God, who has neither beginning nor end, and Who has bestowed upon man a spark of

His Divine Spirit, which is the light of his conscience, teaching him to distinguish good from evil.

55. Chosen People: Scholars of various creeds and doctrines, of various churches and sects, are educating themselves to explore the fruit of this spiritual teaching. They will ask you what the God to whom you are currently turning is like. When you are prepared, you will be the enlightened people who know how to answer every question. I want you to know how to defend this cause, for you will speak words of truth. Once you have become spiritual , you will have nothing to fear from people, for through your words, thoughts, and deeds, you will bear witness to My truth.

56. If you fulfill my law, people will not portray you as deceivers, because they will see your obedience and regard you as their own brothers and sisters.

57. Everyone who possesses good principles within themselves, who reflects on their actions, who removes falsehood from their speech, and who acts toward their neighbors with love, compassion, and mercy will feel within themselves the manifestation of My divinity and, through the nobility of their actions and their resolve to do good, will be like their God.

58. How few such hearts there are! Small is the number of those who have fulfilled My Law in this way. Yet to you, who are the chosen people, I have taught to do good. You can do so with your good thoughts and through your prayers. Through prayer, you can elevate your spiritual soul to My divinity. For since I am infinite, I descend to your world to caress you, to comfort you, and to teach you to obey My Law.

59. Day after day I have been among you to teach you to practice virtue, to entrust My love to you, and I have enlightened your soul and your mind so that you may rise up everywhere with the resolve to do good, with the resolve to renew yourselves. I have taught you to forgive so that those who are in darkness may see that you are children of the light. In this way, through your good example, you can show the world the path of truth, and through your works of love, you can bear witness that you have received My Word.

60. People will have nothing to accuse you of, for they will recognize that you have been inspired by Me to do good.

61. Work in this spiritual endeavor as it is My will, so that you may reveal new horizons to humanity and illuminate the dark paths along which it has journeyed until now.

62. Entrust yourselves directly to Me, for I am the only One who can penetrate your soul and hear your secrets with infinite compassion and boundless love.

May My peace be with you!

Table of Contents

Instruction 242	**Verse No.**
The Path and Purpose of the Spirit	2
Justice Eliminates Wars	18
Prophecies About the “Kingdom of Peace”	58
True Values	64
Instruction 243	**Verse No.**
One Way and One Truth	2
The 144,000 Marked Ones	19
The Worshipers of Baal	25
Spiritual Weapons Are Not Threatening	35
Spiritual Communication Since 1950	39
The Gifts	43
Wars and Their Causes	46
Soon, humanity will learn about reincarnation know	47
The Divine Manifestations	50
This divine message will also reach the Jews	52
The Path of Redemption	61
The Beings of the Afterlife	64
Instruction 244	**Verse No.**
Spiritual Manifestation, Communication Through the human intellect	3
Trinity	3
The Three Times	8
Communication from Spirit to Spirit	23
Reincarnation	28
The Blessing of Knowing the Past and the Future	30
Strive for Spiritual Fulfillment	34
Canaan Is Not the Goal of Spiritual Israel	41
Symbols and Spirituality	42
Instruction 245	**Verse No.**
The True Path of Spiritual and Material Life	2
Death Does Not Actually Exist	18
The Path to Divine Perfection	23
Divine Forgiveness and Our Merits	29

The End of Reincarnations	43
The Father Has Always Manifested Himself to the World	58
Instruction 246	**Verse No.**
The Path of Spirituality	1
The Meaning of Divine Teaching and the Errors of Religions	8
After 1950	23
The Mission of Spiritual Israel	28
Soon the Seventh Seal Will Be Unsealed	29
Elijah	45
Spirituality and Religious Beliefs	52
Spiritual peace will defeat the boastfulness of material power	61
Equality Through Love	63
Instruction 247	**Verse No.**
The Way of the Disciple	4
The Purpose of the Master's Coming in the Second Era	23
The Significance of the Cross and the Crucifixion of Jesus	29
The Liberation of the Spirits of Other Worlds	40
The Transformation of the Universe Through Love	46
Words Addressed to the Servants	50
True Spiritual Prayer	52
Instruction 248	**Verse No.**
The Battle of Ideas and Spiritual Revelation	1
Does the "Antichrist" Exist?	11
A Word About Doubt	12
Is There an End of the World?	13
The False Christs	14
Is There Such a Thing as Divine Wrath and Judgment?	17
The Reason for Incarnations	23
The True Meaning of Life	28
Misinterpretations	28
Christmas	37
The Relationship Between the Creator and Creation	57
A Single Material Life Is Not Enough	60
Instruction 249	**Verse No.**
The Return of the Master in Spirit	1
The Path to Salvation	21

Spirit and Intelligence	44
A Time of Spirituality	48
The Materialized	63
Instruction 250	**Verse No.**
Mexico's Responsibility	3
True Peace	15
Spiritual Wisdom Belongs to the Humble	17
Israel in this Third Age	19
The Purpose of This Planet	37
Prophecy Concerning Great Events	53
Conscience Is Divine Light	56
What Faith Can Achieve	66
Instruction 251	**Verse No.**
Spiritual Awakening in this Third Era	3
The Mission of the Chosen People	10
Trials Come at the Right Time	20
The Called and the Chosen	34
Instruction 252	**Verse No.**
"Give to God what belongs to the Spirit, and to the world what belongs to "	3
A Time of Preparation Amid the Confusion	14
The Kingdom of God is not of this world	36
The Compilation of the "Book of Life"	45
The Lesson of David and Solomon	58
Instruction 253 (January 1, 1949)	**Verse No.**
Justice and Life	1
The Flaw in External Worship	20
Israel's Mission Through the Spirit	51
Instruction 254 (January 1, 1949)	**Verse No.**
Divine Justice	1
The Awakening of the Disciple of the Third Age	7
The New Coming of God in the Spirit	50
Examples for the New Generations	54
Instruction 255	**Verse No.**
The Third Coming of God and His Testimony	1
Religions and Cults Must Become Spiritual	16

Traditionalism and Spirituality	20
Spirits of great light will incarnate in this world	**43**
The Meaning of the “Seven Seals”	56
Instruction 256	**Verse No.**
The Path to the Kingdom of the Father	2
Spiritual Pain	11
Human Science	26
The Example of the Apostles of the Second Era	30
Spiritual Prayer	63
Instruction 257	**Verse No.**
Material and Spiritual Life	1
Responsibilities of the Disciple	34
The World Will Be Transformed	57
Instruction 258	**Verse No.**
The Awakening of Humanity	4
Pain signals that we have lost our way	25
1866 marks the beginning of the Third Era	41
The Purpose of Body and Mind	72
Instruction 259 (Palm Sunday)	**Verse No.**
Material palm branches do not reach God	16
The spiritual people of Israel are not the Jewish people	53
Spiritual gifts	56
The Significance of Spiritual Marking	60
The Significance of 1950	**84**
Instruction 260	**Verse No.**
We Are Living Today in the Sixth Seal	2
Spirit and Science	9
The Spiritual Mission of Israel	18
Many Are Still Waiting for the Promised Coming of the Lord	33
The Authority of the Prepared Disciple	37
Mexico is the reflection of the “New Jerusalem”	40
The Battle of Ideas	44
Perfect Spiritual Communication	57
Instruction 261	**Verse No.**
The Purpose of Being	5
True prayer is spiritual	21
Spirituality	34

Rites and symbols will disappear	39
Life continues beyond physical death	**55**
The Communication of the Divine Ray	59
Instruction 262	**Verse No.**
Spiritual Fulfillment	4
Human beings are the cause of destruction and war	26
Spiritual Communication: The Path to Truth	34
One of the Purposes of Human Life	47
God Is Supreme Simplicity	55
The Wedding at Cana	67
Pain and Divine Help	70
Instruction 263	**Verse No.**
Light, Truth, and Wisdom Through Spiritual Analysis	1
Mary has no form whatsoever	30
Reincarnations are opportunities	44
The Example of Jesus in His Trials	49
Preparation and Fulfillment	62
Instruction 264	**Verse No.**
The Disciple of the Third Age	1
The True Divine Temple	9
Study and Meditation	15
The proclamation of the Third Era ends in 1950	32
The New Divine Coming in the Third Era	35
The Disciple's Longing	48
The Path to Perfection	49
Spiritual Education of Children	59
Instruction 265	**Verse No.**
Spiritual Perfection	1
The Transient and the Eternal	22
The Law of Evolution and Stagnant Religions	23
Wars and Crises and Their Causes	28
Spiritualism Will Come to the Fore Throughout the World	38
Spiritual Communication	49
The Divine Heritage	63
The Mission of the Spiritual World	65
Instruction 266	**Verse No.**
Spirit and Matter	5
Trials Are Beneficial	14
Serenity in Opinions	33

The Importance of Merits	34
Communication in Other Countries	41
Spirituality	47
Mental Prayer	50
Science and Love	58
Prophecies About Divine Justice	62
Instruction 267	**Verse No.**
The Book of Life	4
The Battle of Ideas Among Mankind	23
From 1866 to 1950	30
The "Voice-Bearer"	32
Purifying Trials	40
The New Message	59
The Responsibility of Spiritual Israel	66
Instruction 268	**Verse No.**
Preparation for the Time After 1950	1
Everyone Will Be Saved	21
The Meaning of Life	28
The Light of the Sixth Seal	48
The Clash of Ideologies	**58**
Mary Is a Divine Expression	67
What Is Faith?	71
Instruction 269	**Verse No.**
Spiritual Israel Throughout the Ages	1
The Sixth Seal Is Opened	10
Ignorance, the Source of All Evil	12
Workers of the Lord	28
God Is the Ideal of Spirits	59
Instruction 270	**Verse No.**
Bread and Wine of the Spirit	1
The Mission of the Spiritualist	10
The Time of Humanity's Awakening	43
Instruction 271	**Verse No.**
The Mission and Opportunities of the Spiritualist	2
What Divine Justice Is	18
The Evolution of the Material World and Spiritual Stagnation	37
The Life of the Spirit	43
What New Insights Does Spiritualism Offer?	51

Human wars decide nothing	64
Prophecies about the Kingdom of Peace	66
Instruction 272	**Verse No.**
The Master's Workers	1
The Reason for the Tests	7
The Third Era of the Holy Spirit	9
We Are Not Alone in the Struggle	21
The Justice of Reparations	23
The Meaning of Heaven and Hell	29
Material and Spiritual Works	38
The Relationship Between the Spirit and Physical Death	46
The Mission of the True Spiritualist	54
Instruction 273	**Verse No.**
The Balance Between Spirit and Matter	5
The Spiritual People of the Third Age	11
Humanity Will Soon Be Liberated	20
Consequences of a Lack of Spiritual Insight	25
Spiritualism is not a religion or a sect	48
Instruction 274	**Verse No.**
Teaching on True Values	2
The Significance of Spiritual Israel	47
The Evolution of the Spirit	52
Instruction 275	**Verse No.**
Timeless Values	2
Prayer is a spiritual connection with God	32
The Propitious Hour	50
The Scientific World and Divine Revelation	62
Instruction 276	**Verse No.**
Humanity’s Quest for Peace	4
Communication from Spirit to Spirit	17
Prayer and Renewal	26
Humility	33
The Process of Healing	37
Prophecies	41
Preparation	52

The Divine Teachings in Mexico, 1866–1950
Bibliography

Reichl Verlag, D-56329 St. Goar, Tel: +49 (0)6741 1720
The Book of True Life, Volumes I, II, III, IV, V, VI
The Third Testament (also available in Spanish, English, and French)
The Divine Revelations of Mexico (A Brief Introduction)
Divine Revelations on Questions of Life
Prophecies for the Third Age

Book Service for Life, Manfred Bäse, Kirchweg 5, D-88521 Ertingen
Phone: +49 (0)7371 929 66 42, Email:manfredbaese@gmx.de
Divine Love: The Origin, Essence, and Goal of Our Lives and All Existence
El Amor Divino—Origin, Essence, and Goal of Our Life and of All Being
Book of True Life, Volumes VII, VIII, IX, X, XI, XII
The Third Testament

Unicon Foundation, D-88709 Meersburg
Tel: +49 (0)7532 808162, Email: info@unicon-stiftung.de
Introduction to the "Book of True Life" (free)

Asociación de Estudios Espirituales Vida Verdadera A.C.
Orinoco No. 54, Suite 5, Col. Zacahuitzco, 03550 Mexico City
Book of True Life, Volumes I–XII
The Third Testament
and other books on these Divine Revelations from Mexico

Websites

www.drei-offenbarungen.net
www.reichl-verlag.de
www.unicon-stiftung.de
www.drittes-testament.de
www.drittetestament.wordpress.com (multilingual)
www.tercera-era.net (in Spanish)
www.144000.net (multilingual)
www.dritte-zeit.net